-	
1	IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
2	FOR THE WESTERN DISTRICT OF MICHIGAN
3	SOUTHERN DIVISION
4	UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,
5	Plaintiff, No. 1:17cr130
6	vs.
7	DANIEL GISSANTANER,
8	Defendant.
9	Before:
10	
11	THE HONORABLE JANET NEFF, U.S. District Judge
12	Grand Rapids, Michigan Wednesday, May 23, 2018 Motion Proceedings
13	APPEARANCES:
14	
15	MR. ANDREW BIRGE, U.S. ATTORNEY By: MR. JUSTIN PRESANT The Law Building
16	330 Ionia Avenue, NW Grand Rapids, MI 49501-0208
17	616-456-2404
18	On behalf of the Plaintiff;
19	FEDERAL PUBLIC DEFENDERS By: MS. JOANNA CHRISTINE KLOET
20	MR. PEDRO CELIS MS. HELEN NIEUWENHUIS
21	Federal Public Defender's Office 50 Louis NW
22	Suite 300 Grand Rapids, MI 49503
23	616-742-7420
24	On behalf of the Defendant.
25	REPORTED BY: MS. KATHY J. ANDERSON, RPR, FCRR
l	KELOKTED DI. HO. KATHI U. AMDEKOON, KEK, FCKK

May 23, 2018 1 PROCEEDINGS, 9:09 a.m. 2 THE LAW CLERK: All rise. Court is now in session. 3 Please be seated. 4 THE COURT: Good morning, everybody. 5 MS. KLOET: Good morning, Your Honor. 6 THE COURT: This is the date and time set for hearing 7 on two motions, the government's motion to exclude defense 8 witness Nathan Adams, and the defense motion to exclude DNA 9 evidence in case number 1:17cr130, the United States of America 10 versus Daniel Gissantaner. 11 Can we please have appearances and introductions. 12 MR. PRESANT: Good morning, Your Honor. 13 Justin Presant for the United States. With me at counsel table 14 is Stephanie Miller who is a paralegal in our office and will 15 be assisting with the presentation of evidence today. 16 THE COURT: Thank you. 17 MS. KLOET: Good morning, Your Honor. Joanna Kloet, 18 Assistant Public Defender. To my left is Pedro Celis, our 19 research and writing attorney who has filed an appearance on 20 this case, Helen Nieuwenhuis who has also filed an appearance, 21 Mr. Gissantaner, Emily Seale is a paralegal that will be 22 23 assisting with the presentation of exhibits, and investigator Carlos Clay. 24 THE COURT: Okay. A couple of housekeeping matters 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2499 Page 3 of 237

before we begin. First of all, Mr. Presant, your voice is 1 soft, and Ms. Kloet your voice is soft, and secondly, we are 2 going to be dealing with some relatively technical issues, I 3 think, throughout this hearing. So my request is, first of 4 all, that you speak directly into the microphones so that the 5 court reporter and I can hear you, and that you don't hurry 6 your speech. And, Mr. Presant, you are particularly quilty of 7 that. It's hard enough to, for her, for the court reporter to 8 take down your comments, but when it involves technical terms 9 and so forth, it's even more difficult. And I would echo that 10 for any experts who are going to be testifying today. We are 11 going to be dealing with an important issue here. I want to 12 have as much clarity on the record as possible. And I will say 13 this. Be prepared for interruptions because I'm going to have 14 I think a lot of questions. 15

So let's start -- I think logically we should start 16 with the government's motion regarding Mr. Adams. I have read 17 your memos. I have read all of the transcripts that the 18 government has provided, and I think this: The testimony of 19 Mr. Adams is properly offered. The scope of it is another 20 matter altogether. And it is, it is clear to me from the 21 response filed by Ms. Kloet last night that Mr. Adams's 22 23 testimony is going to be narrowly tailored to his educational and experience background, at least if I understood her memo 24 correctly. So I am going to allow him to testify today. 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2500 Page 4 of 237

The scope of his testimony, the scope of his expertise 1 I think I am capable of understanding and properly applying. 2 The government may disagree, and of course, Mr. Presant, you're 3 more than free to put your objections on the record. But I am 4 comfortable, again, after having, particularly having read the 5 I think there were five or maybe six transcript excerpts which 6 were offered, which were very interesting, actually, I'm 7 comfortable allowing Ms. Kloet to put him on the stand and hear 8 what he has to say. Okay. 9

MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, if I may. Just to be clear,
the government was not seeking to exclude him from this hearing
today. Just to limit his testimony to what he was properly
qualified on. The government is seeking exclusion at trial,
but I think the Court has to hear what his testimony is before
it can rule on that.

16 THE COURT: I understand. And I think, you know, it 17 is a little bit unusual to have this kind of an issue come up 18 at this stage, but I do understand where you're coming from, 19 Mr. Presant, and it's actually I think good to have the issue 20 out in front of us early so that we have some idea what we're 21 dealing with.

22 So that being solved at this point, let's move on to 23 the defendant's motion to exclude DNA evidence. Ms. Kloet, the 24 ball is in your court.

25

MS. KLOET: Your Honor, as we discussed this with

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2501 Page 5 of 237

1

2

3

4

5

24

25

Attorney Presant, and in light of the fact that the burden of proof is on the government, we have agreed that he would present his witnesses first. And I think in light of scheduling, that makes the most sense since people are coming from out of town.

THE COURT: Very well. What I would like you to start 6 off with is a brief summary to put this issue in context. I've 7 done some reading on the issues that are going to be presented, 8 probabilistic genotyping, likelihood ratios and all of that. 9 But what I know is that there is a potential, potentially broad 10 range of topics within those designated areas, and so what I 11 would like you to do, both of you, before we get to witnesses 12 is to put this case in context in terms of what do you expect 13 the issues to be surrounding the technical question of the DNA 14 results that were reported in this case. I do think that we 15 have, we can narrow this down so that at the point where a 16 decision is necessary, it can be very focused in terms of what 17 is or is not properly submitted to the jury, which is really 18 our underlying goal here. What can we properly offer to the 19 jury that is understandable, that is not prejudicial, and so 20 forth. So let's start there. Give me a short -- as soon as I 21 can find my legal pad to write on -- summary putting the case, 22 23 putting the situation into context. Mr. Presant.

MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor. Of course it's the defendant's motion so it's, the government agrees with

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2502 Page 6 of 237

Ms. Kloet that the government should present witnesses first.
But of course it's her arguments, and I don't know if the
arguments have narrowed somewhat from the time of the initial
motion. Maybe they have broadened a little bit in some
respects. But I'll do my best to address the Court's concerns
and then of course we will be happy to take any questions from
the Court before we call our first witness.

8 The main issue in the government's view is the 9 admissibility of DNA analysis predicated on or derived from, 10 rather, STRmix which is software that was developed by the New 11 Zealand and Australian governments and is currently the market 12 leader in the United States in terms of probabilistic 13 genotyping software used by federal, state and local 14 laboratories in order to analyze DNA mixtures.

The defendant in his initial motion raised a number of 15 challenges to the presentation of such DNA analysis. The 16 challenges I think begin logically in the pipeline earlier even 17 before we get to the probabilistic genotyping software. There 18 are some passing critiques of polymerase chain reactions, the 19 process of replicating DNA in order for it to be analyzed. 20 Also the use of capillary electrophoresis which is the process 21 by which DNA fragments are separated by the genetic analyzer. 22 23 In the government's view those are not substantial challenges because the Court will hear testimony that that technology has 24 been in use for many decades. There's nothing new about that 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2503 Page 7 of 237

1 2 technology in particular and perhaps Ms. Kloet doesn't challenge that anymore.

But the next step in the pipeline we get to the use of 3 the software after the DNA has been analyzed chemically. And 4 what the software does is it uses probabilistic genotyping, 5 which is a subspecialty of statistics; it's really advanced 6 statistics applied to biology, bioinformatics, if you will, and 7 even though STRmix is relatively new, and software programs 8 like STRmix are relatively new, probabilistic genotyping is 9 built on really established principles, statistical principles 10 that have been around some of them for more than a century, and 11 the Court will hear testimony about that too. 12

13And so what the software does is it analyzes that in14order to produce a likelihood ratio that can be used in court15as evidence.

The government's view is that at the time of trial all we will really need is the Michigan State Police forensic scientist who did the work in this case to testify to what the likelihood ratio was after she did the analysis. And she will testify during the proceeding too about what she did to come up with that likelihood ratio.

Now, after the Daubert motion was filed the defendant
raised an additional challenge to the code, the underlying
code, that's used by the software. It's different in kind from
the previous challenges in that the previous challenges were

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2504 Page 8 of 237

directed more towards the use of probabilistic genotyping, the 1 use of the software, the decisions that the analysts made that 2 led to that final likelihood ratio. The new criticism is, 3 well, the code was not, was not coded in the preferred style of 4 the defense witness. The defense witness, Mr. Adams, does have 5 some expertise in computer science, and he conducted a code 6 review subsequent to the last time we were in court on this 7 matter and he looked at some of the code and he has some 8 criticisms of the way it was coded. In the government's view 9 those are stylistic preferences. He doesn't, he's never really 10 created software like this before, and at the end of the day 11 the key for this Court and that the other courts that have 12 reviewed STRmix have largely relied upon is the validation of 13 the software. That before the software is used it is tested, 14 and much like Your Honor or, well, I'll speak about myself, 15 much like I don't understand how an internal combustion engine 16 in a car works, I can tell you when I get in my car and I drive 17 it it gets me where I need to go, I can use it properly, it 18 works safely. And you're going to hear testimony about how 19 STRmix was coded and the coding decisions that were made that 20 respond substantively to Mr. Adams's criticism. 21

But I think at the end of the day the key is was this software tested properly before it was put into use, and if it was tested properly, which the Court will hear testimony that it was, you can be confident that it does what it is supposed

22

23

24

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2505 Page 9 of 237

2 3 4

5

1

to do and that it functions properly in this case.

THE COURT: Do you also understand that there may be, or, it is possible that there may be a challenge to the protocols used by the Michigan State Police or whoever applied this STRmix software to the DNA samples in this case?

MR. PRESANT: Yes. The Court will hear testimony 6 during this proceeding, and the government anticipates there 7 would be testimony at trial, that STRmix is a big step forward 8 in that it imposes uniformity on how probabilistic genotyping 9 is done, but there inevitably it is a human exercise and so 10 there is, there are human judgment calls that go into operating 11 the software. There are things that the forensic scientists, 12 Amber Smith in this case, had to do in order to use the 13 software, and I think at trial those are properly subject to 14 cross-examination. She will testify to those during this 15 hearing. She will testify to those calls she made at trial. 16 There's of course been an offer to rerun the software using 17 different parameters if the defendant had different parameters 18 that he wanted to input into the software; that request has not 19 been made yet. But there will be testimony -- I believe 20 Ms. Kloet is challenging that and there will be testimony on 21 that issue. 22

The one final issue that I haven't touched on yet is
the challenge to the use of likelihood ratios themselves,
statistical measures. There are different types of statistics

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2506 Page 10 of 237

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

that are used in DNA cases. Likelihood ratios have been used for more than a decade by the Michigan State Police or at least about a decade in paternity cases. Likelihood ratios are appropriate for particular reasons that the experts will testify to. And I know Ms. Kloet raises a challenge to the use of likelihood ratios at all as a statistic, and so I think that will be the other issue the Court has to decide.

THE COURT: My understanding with regard to that 8 challenge has more to do with the number of potential 9 contributors to the DNA sample. And the limited reading I have 10 had an opportunity to do suggests that there is a real 11 difference in how one applies or uses likelihood ratios where 12 there is a single contributor of the DNA and where there are 13 multiple contributors, such as in this case where there are 14 three. So, again, I think we are going to need to be very 15 specific and focused on exactly what we are talking about in 16 this case, both for my benefit and ultimately for the jury's as 17 well. 18

So is there anything else that you need to put thiscase in context from the government's perspective?

21 MR. PRESANT: I don't believe so, Your Honor. I think 22 everything the Court said is absolutely correct, and the 23 government is prepared for the Court to interrupt as much as it 24 needs to because the goal of course is for you to get your 25 questions answered. And I appreciate the opportunity to

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2507 Page 11 of 237

present evidence to that. 1 THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Presant. Ms. Kloet. 2 Thank you, Your Honor. I brought this MS. KLOET: 3 motion I think there are, it can be distilled into two main 4 arguments: 5 First of all, the reliability of the software is at 6 There are two components to that: issue here. The 7 subjectivity of the data that's entered by the analyst, and 8 that includes as the Court referenced the estimation as to the 9 number of contributors, allele calls, or whether you determine 10 is not an allele. And as well as the parameters that are 11 entered into the program and the parameters used and set by 12 STRmix and similar systems themselves. 13 The testing and validation of these programs is also a 14 critical issue. There has not been a broad universe of 15 testing, broad enough universe of testing done on complex 16 mixtures involving ostensibly three or more contributors to 17 that mixture, assuming there are in fact three or more in that 18 mixture. 19 The testing is also not done in accordance with 20 generally accepted software testing principles. And it's 21 important when you're dealing with a program that concededly 22 23 doesn't generate the same answer every single time because you'll never know the ground truth, as referred to in the 24 industry. And that testing is not sufficiently independent as 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2508 Page 12 of 237

2

1

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

22

23

24

25

required by those software standards.

The second part of this motion, Your Honor, is the immense and disproportionate influence that this type of statistic is going to have on a juror, on a non mathematician, non science based, someone without a science background.

The obscurity surrounding the effective, this type of information and the effective communication of -- the difficulty in effectively communicating this type of information is demonstrated and has been noted by experts even within the federal government itself.

And the witnesses here today, Dr. Howenstine if she 11 testifies, will be testifying to the elements of these points, 12 including the subjectivity of the calls that are made by the 13 analyst and where issues can arise there, including in the 14 analytical process itself; Mr. Adams will testify to software 15 as it applied to Probabilistic Genotyping Systems in this case 16 and software standards with which he is familiar; and Dr. Lund 17 will talk about issues in the communication of this type of 18 information. 19

20 So that's what I anticipate covering today, Your21 Honor.

THE COURT: Thank you. Okay. Mr. Presant, let's hear it.

MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, just one evidentiary issue that relates to the government's first witness. The

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2509 Page 13 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	government's first witness is Dr. John Buckleton. He lives in
2	New Zealand. The government anticipates he will be unavailable
3	for trial, so if these issues do end up being relitigated at
4	trial, the government will seek to admit his testimony from
5	today's hearing under the Rules of Evidence. And I want to
6	make sure that Ms. Kloet is on notice. We've previously
7	discussed this, she's previously been advised of it, but I want
8	to make sure that the record is clear so that the testimony can
9	be developed appropriately from the defense perspective.
10	THE COURT: Very well.
11	MR. PRESANT: The government calls Dr. John Buckleton.
12	THE LAW CLERK: Please come forward over to the podium
13	and turn toward me. You can set your materials down if you
14	like.
15	JOHN BUCKLETON, GOVERNMENT WITNESS, WAS DULY SWORN
16	THE LAW CLERK: Please be seated. And state your full
17	name for the record and any unusual spellings please spell
18	those names.
19	THE WITNESS: My full name is John Simon Buckleton.
20	DIRECT EXAMINATION
21	BY MR. PRESANT:
22	Q Dr. Buckleton, where do you currently work?
23	A Largely in the United States, but the organization I work
24	for is the New Zealand government. Mr. Presant, I have with me
25	a typed glossary for the stenographer if that's any help, and I

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2510 Page 14 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	have four copies if you and the defense would like them.
2	MR. PRESANT: I appreciate that very much. We can
3	distribute those now or later.
4	THE COURT: Good idea to do it now, I think.
5	THE WITNESS: There is two pages. You have to
6	separate them.
7	BY MR. PRESANT:
8	Q Dr. Buckleton, you work for a particular institute within
9	the New Zealand government, is that right?
10	A I work for ESR which is a Crown Research Institute.
11	Q What does that mean, what's a Crown Research Institute in
12	New Zealand?
13	A A Crown Research Institute is a New Zealand government
14	owned institute. However, we have the expectation to operate
15	in a fiscally prudent manner.
16	Q Ms. Miller, can we bring up Government's Exhibit 1, please?
17	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, would you prefer electronic
18	presentation of evidence?
19	THE COURT: Yes.
20	MR. PRESANT: All right.
21	BY MR. PRESANT:
22	Q And Dr. Buckleton, you can refer to the book or the screen
23	if you like. Do you recognize Exhibit 1?
24	A Yes.
25	Q What is it?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2511 Page 15 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	A This is my curriculum vitae.
2	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves to
3	admit Exhibit 1.
4	THE COURT: Any objection?
5	MS. KLOET: No, Your Honor.
6	THE COURT: It's admitted.
7	BY MR. PRESANT:
8	Q Dr. Buckleton, I want to briefly go through your CV with
9	you. Would you start for start by describing for the Court
10	your academic background.
11	A I have a Ph.D. in chemistry from the University of
12	Auckland, and DSc in forensic statistics. DSc is not a term
13	familiar in the United States. It's a British Commonwealth
14	term, and it's the highest academic qualification you can get
15	in the British Commonwealth.
16	Q What about your employment record as it's listed here, what
17	have you spent your career doing?
18	A From 1983 to the present, I have been employed in forensic
19	science largely for the New Zealand government. However, I
20	have had four periods of employment in the United Kingdom, and
21	two periods in the United States.
22	Q What other positions have you held besides for the New
23	Zealand government?
24	A Specifically referring to the United States, I was a
25	researcher at North Carolina State University, then a visiting
d	<u> </u>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2512 Page 16 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	scholar at NIST, the National Institute of Science and
2	Technology, and then a researcher at University of Washington
3	at Seattle.
4	Q Has your experience in forensic science focused exclusively
5	on DNA or have you worked in other forensic disciplines as
6	well?
7	A I have worked across a range of disciplines, but more
8	recently my world has narrowed almost exclusively to
9	probabilistic genotyping.
10	Q How long have you been working in forensic DNA analysis of
11	any kind?
12	A I was involved in forensic DNA analysis from the very
13	inception of it in 1998 when it was first used in case work in
14	the United Kingdom.
15	Q At the bottom of this first page of your CV it looks like
16	you testified before in a number of cases.
17	A I have testified in nine Frye Daubert or Kelly Frye
18	hearings in the United States, once in the Netherlands, once in
19	Scotland, once in Australia on STRmix, and multiple times in
20	Australia and New Zealand on a range of topics.
21	Q And regarding your prior testimony in the United States,
22	those were all in state court, correct?
23	A No. Some were in county court, I believe. I have never
24	Q Let me ask the question this way. Is this your first time
25	testifying in federal court?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2513 Page 17 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	A Yes.
2	Q Ms. Miller, can we go to page 2? What do we have here
3	listed on page 2, Dr. Buckleton?
4	A I have listed some of the grants and major contracts that
5	have been awarded to myself and others. So you can see three
6	National Institute of Justice Research awards, and then I begin
7	a list of paid plenaries and speaking engagements.
8	Q Page 4, please, Ms. Miller. I'm sorry, page 5. On page 5
9	you begin a list of publications, is that right?
10	A Yes.
11	Q And that goes on for several pages.
12	A Yes.
13	Q It actually goes almost to the end of the CV, correct?
14	A Yes.
15	Q So I want to ask you about your experience analyzing DNA
16	mixtures. When did you first begin analyzing mixtures?
17	A In the early 1990s.
18	Q And how did you do it back then?
19	A It was done with a likelihood ratio but the process was
20	manual.
21	Q And when did you first begin to develop STRmix?
22	A STRmix has very deep roots, but more specifically, the
23	software was begun in May 2011.
24	${\tt Q}$ What was the reason to begin to develop the software, what
25	was the origination of the idea?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2514 Page 18 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	A There was a laboratory closure in Australia, and this led
2	to a meeting of the senior managers of the Australasian
3	laboratories. Australasia is a collective term for Australia
4	and New Zealand. These managers were initiated a
5	standardization project within Australasia and myself and Dr.
6	Duncan Taylor were tasked with creating a software.
7	THE COURT: I'm going to interrupt here a minute,
8	Mr. Presant. Dr. Buckleton, when you say that likelihood
9	ratios were used in the early 1990s with a manual process,
10	could you explain what you mean by that?
11	THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. Likelihood ratios have been
12	used in forensic science since the 1940s, and in fact, even way
13	back to the 1910s. Specifically answering your question, a
14	likelihood ratio would be calculated for a mixture and the
15	calculations would be done by hand, and a number of simplifying
16	assumptions had to be made to do that, and we could
17	realistically only do two-person mixtures at that stage.
18	THE COURT: Okay. Now, you're familiar to some extent
19	with the American criminal justice system, right?
20	THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.
21	THE COURT: Okay. And it is not uncommon for a jury
22	to be presented with a simple statement that says, the DNA
23	analysis shows that it is a match for the defendant. Okay.
24	What does that mean to you, and how is that different from this
25	likelihood ratio?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2515 Page 19 of 237

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

THE WITNESS: We have been encouraged away from that type of statement by such groups as the National Forensic Science Commission, now disbanded. That is a yes/no statement, and takes to the witness the task of determining certainty from probability.

I'm taught that such judgments should really be left to the factfinders, and I am trained to try and provide the factual and opinion evidence to enable a factfinder to make such a decision.

10 THE COURT: Well, if we tell the jury the defendant's 11 DNA was found on the gun, just as an example, what does that 12 mean to you as a forensic scientist in terms of how that 13 communication was arrived at? Does it mean anything at all?

THE WITNESS: I think the United States Federal Bureau 14 of Investigation have done source attribution statements which 15 are what you're speaking to for a great many years and that is 16 where they say that with certainty this DNA came from that 17 person. Such a statement can still be made from a likelihood 18 ratio if desired. In this particular case we wouldn't meet the 19 federal limit of certainty. However, I understand the evidence 20 is still very probative. 21

THE COURT: What is the federal limit of certainty?
THE WITNESS: I think it was a multiple of the
population of the United States. I think it was something
like, you know, I think it was ten times the population of the

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2516 Page 20 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	United States. But I can have that checked. There is a person
2	who may know that in the court. I can check that at a break.
3	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you.
4	BY MR. PRESANT:
5	Q Thank you, Your Honor. Dr. Buckleton, what have your
6	responsibilities been in rolling out STRmix to various
7	laboratories that might be interested in using it?
8	A I'm one of the three developers of STRmix. And I have been
9	responsible for training and support and development. During
10	that time I have run of the order of 70, four-day training
11	sessions in the United States for different groups around the
12	United States, and I have worked with people on the setting of
13	procedures and guidelines.
14	Q What's your and ESR's financial interest in STRmix?
15	A I have no personal financial interest in STRmix. I do not
16	benefit from STRmix financially at all.
17	Q You're paid a salary?
18	A I'm on my New Zealand government salary. ESR takes some of
19	but not all of the proceeds of STRmix, but it is not required
20	to pay a dividend to anyone. Their money is used for its
21	support work, development work, and, for instance, it's funding
22	my court appearance here.
23	Q And you're appearing here today voluntarily, correct?
24	A Yes.
25	Q The government has covered, the United States government

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2517 Page 21 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	has covered some travel expenses but we are not paying you to
2	be here, right?
3	A That's correct.
4	Q You have held positions with governing bodies, bodies that
5	govern DNA analysis, correct?
6	A Yes.
7	Q What are those organizations?
8	A The primary organization in the United States and Canada is
9	SWGDAM. That is an FBI sponsored group of North American
10	scientists and invited guests, and they are the premier
11	guideline setting organization for forensic DNA. I have also
12	been involved in some others, but that is the primary one in
13	the United States.
14	Q Well, let's start with SWGDAM which is the scientific
15	working group for DNA analysis methods, correct?
16	A Yes.
17	Q What did you do for SWGDAM?
18	A I was on SWGDAM from 2013 to 2017 where I retired from it
19	in the hope of relocating back to New Zealand. During that
20	time I operated as a member of SWGDAM. With specific regard to
21	probabilistic genotyping, I sat out on all those discussions to
22	avoid the appearance of undue influence.
23	Q But otherwise you reviewed various issues with respect to
24	DNA and you voted on them or you consulted on them?
25	A I'm not a voting member. There are votes given, for

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2518 Page 22 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	instance, the FBI has a large block of votes. I was not a
2	voting member but I was involved in all the discussions and
3	recommendations and drafting processes that were put to me.
4	Q You testified that you worked at NIST for some time period?
5	A Yes.
6	Q What time period was that?
7	A That was from October 2014 to December 2016.
8	Q What did you do at NIST?
9	A I was a visiting scholar, and my work there involved work
10	on forensic evidence interpretation and in particular,
11	footwear.
12	Q Have you worked
13	THE COURT: What does that mean?
14	THE WITNESS: Footwear, shoe print work, Ma'am. I was
15	deliberately staying away from DNA to again avoid the
16	appearance of undue influence.
17	THE COURT: Thank you.
18	BY MR. PRESANT:
19	Q What about other organizations besides SWGDAM and NIST?
20	A The other organizations that are the primary guideline
21	setting bodies that the United States tends to take cognizance
22	of are the International Society of Forensic Geneticists, and I
23	was on the DNA commission that wrote the probabilistic
24	genotyping guidelines. OSAC, O-S-A-C, which is the
25	Organization of Science Area Committees, which I was on until

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2519 Page 23 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	2017, and that has not made a work product in this field.
2	PCAST, the President's Council of Advisors On Science and
3	Technology, I'm not on that but I was invited for discussions
4	with them on that.
5	Q What did you do for OSAC?
6	A I was on various committees, including the proposition
7	setting document and the DNA subcommittee.
8	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, at this time the government
9	offers Dr. Buckleton as an expert in forensic DNA analysis,
10	probabilistic genotyping, and software development.
11	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet, did you wish to voir dire
12	Dr. Buckleton on his qualifications as an expert in those three
13	fields?
14	MS. KLOET: The three fields, can you repeat the three
15	fields?
16	MR. PRESANT: Forensic DNA analysis, probabilistic
17	genotyping, software development.
18	MS. KLOET: I would like to ask a few questions.
19	THE COURT: Thank you.
20	MS. KLOET: Dr. Buckleton, your background or your
21	education is not in computer science, correct?
22	THE WITNESS: Yes, it is.
23	MS. KLOET: Your formal education is not computer
24	science, is it?
25	THE WITNESS: Some of it is.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2520 Page 24 of 237

2THE WITNESS: I have undergraduate papers in it but3not a major in it.4MS. KLOET: Okay.5THE COURT: What is your undergraduate degree in,6Dr. Buckleton?7THE WITNESS: Chemistry, Ma'am.8THE COURT: That's your Ph.D. as well?9THE WITNESS: Yes.10THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in somethin11different?12THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry.13THE COURT: Okay.14MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did15you?16THE WITNESS: No.17MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code.18THE WITNESS: I have.19MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis?20THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the21mid-'90s.22THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix?	-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
 not a major in it. MS. KLOET: Okay. THE COURT: What is your undergraduate degree in, Dr. Buckleton? THE WITNESS: Chemistry, Ma'am. THE COURT: That's your Ph.D. as well? THE WITNESS: Yes. THE WITNESS: Yes. THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in somethin different? THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. THE COURT: Okay. THE COURT: Okay. THE COURT: Okay. MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did you? THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the mid-'90s. THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	1	MS. KLOET: Do you have a degree in computer science?
4 MS. KLOET: Okay. 5 THE COURT: What is your undergraduate degree in, 6 Dr. Buckleton? 7 THE WITNESS: Chemistry, Ma'am. 8 THE COURT: That's your Ph.D. as well? 9 THE WITNESS: Yes. 10 THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in somethin 11 different? 12 THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. 13 THE COURT: Okay. 14 MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did 15 you? 16 THE WITNESS: No. 17 MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. 18 THE WITNESS: I have. 19 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? 20 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the 21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	2	THE WITNESS: I have undergraduate papers in it but
5 THE COURT: What is your undergraduate degree in, 6 Dr. Buckleton? 7 THE WITNESS: Chemistry, Ma'am. 8 THE COURT: That's your Ph.D. as well? 9 THE WITNESS: Yes. 10 THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in somethin 11 different? 12 THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. 13 THE COURT: Okay. 14 MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did 15 you? 16 THE WITNESS: No. 17 MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. 18 THE WITNESS: I have. 19 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? 20 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the 21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	3	not a major in it.
 Dr. Buckleton? THE WITNESS: Chemistry, Ma'am. THE COURT: That's your Ph.D. as well? THE WITNESS: Yes. THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in somethin different? THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. THE COURT: Okay. MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did you? THE WITNESS: No. THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: You do that on a regular basis? THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the mid-'90s. THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	4	MS. KLOET: Okay.
 THE WITNESS: Chemistry, Ma'am. THE COURT: That's your Ph.D. as well? THE WITNESS: Yes. THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in somethin different? THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. THE COURT: Okay. MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did you? THE WITNESS: No. THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the mid-'90s. THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	5	THE COURT: What is your undergraduate degree in,
 THE COURT: That's your Ph.D. as well? THE WITNESS: Yes. THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in something different? THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. THE COURT: Okay. MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did you? THE WITNESS: No. THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the mid-'90s. THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	6	Dr. Buckleton?
9 THE WITNESS: Yes. 10 THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in somethin 11 different? 12 THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. 13 THE COURT: Okay. 14 MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did 15 you? 16 THE WITNESS: No. 17 MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. 18 THE WITNESS: I have. 19 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? 20 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the 21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	7	THE WITNESS: Chemistry, Ma'am.
10THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in something11different?12THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry.13THE COURT: Okay.14MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did15you?16THE WITNESS: No.17MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code.18THE WITNESS: I have.19MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis?20THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the21mid-'90s.22THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix?23THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	8	THE COURT: That's your Ph.D. as well?
11 different? 12 THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry. 13 THE COURT: Okay. 14 MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did 15 you? 16 THE WITNESS: No. 17 MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. 18 THE WITNESS: I have. 19 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? 20 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the 21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	9	THE WITNESS: Yes.
12THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry.13THE COURT: Okay.14MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did15you?16THE WITNESS: No.17MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code.18THE WITNESS: I have.19MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis?20THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the21mid-'90s.22THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix?23THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	10	THE COURT: Do you have a master's degree in something
13 THE COURT: Okay. 14 MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did 15 you? 16 THE WITNESS: No. 17 MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. 18 THE WITNESS: I have. 19 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? 20 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the 21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	11	different?
 MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did you? THE WITNESS: No. MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the mid-'90s. THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	12	THE WITNESS: Chemistry. Three degrees in chemistry.
 15 you? 16 THE WITNESS: No. 17 MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. 18 THE WITNESS: I have. 19 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? 20 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the 21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	13	THE COURT: Okay.
 16 THE WITNESS: No. 17 MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. 18 THE WITNESS: I have. 19 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? 20 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the 21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	14	MS. KLOET: You didn't write the code in STRmix, did
 MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code. THE WITNESS: I have. MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the mid-'90s. THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	15	you?
 18 THE WITNESS: I have. 19 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? 20 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the 21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	16	THE WITNESS: No.
 MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis? THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the mid-'90s. THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	17	MS. KLOET: You don't write computer code.
 THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the mid-'90s. THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa 	18	THE WITNESS: I have.
<pre>21 mid-'90s. 22 THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix? 23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa</pre>	19	MS. KLOET: Do you do that on a regular basis?
22THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix?23THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	20	THE WITNESS: I haven't done that regularly since the
23 THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case wa	21	mid-'90s.
	22	THE COURT: Who did write the code in STRmix?
written almost totally by Dr. Duncan Taylor of Adelaide,	23	THE WITNESS: The version in question in this case was
	24	written almost totally by Dr. Duncan Taylor of Adelaide,
25 Australia.	25	Australia.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2521 Page 25 of 237

THE COURT: T-A-Y-L-O-R? 1 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. He's top of the glossary 2 there as well. 3 MS. KLOET: You don't currently engage in forensic 4 analysis. 5 THE WITNESS: Excuse me, my mind was elsewhere for a 6 minute. What did you say? 7 MS. KLOET: That's okay. You don't currently engage 8 in forensic analysis or wet work as it's sometimes called, do 9 you? 10 THE WITNESS: No, I haven't been in a laboratory since 11 '02. 12 MS. KLOET: Do you have a degree in statistics? 13 THE WITNESS: My DSc could be argued to be in 14 statistics, and I take a position of professor of statistics on 15 first of June this year. 16 MS. KLOET: Have you ever held a position as a 17 professor of statistics before? 18 THE WITNESS: I have held a position as professor in 19 statistics departments before. 20 MS. KLOET: Have you ever held -- or your degree is 21 not in mathematics, is it? 22 THE WITNESS: I have a minor in mathematics and I'm 23 reasonably strong in mathematics. 24 MS. KLOET: As I understand it, the government asked 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2522 Page 26 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	to qualify him in forensic DNA, Probabilistic Genotyping
2	Systems, and computer software. I think to the extent to which
3	he needs to clarify his statements or testify as to
4	Probabilistic Genotyping Systems, I'm fine with him testifying
5	as to the underlying forensic DNA principles and software
6	principles. But I'm not comfortable qualifying him as an
7	expert in computer science software.
8	THE COURT: Mr. Presant.
9	MR. PRESANT: Redirect or argument, Your Honor?
10	THE COURT: Redirect, please.
11	MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor.
12	BY MR. PRESANT:
13	Q Dr. Buckleton, would you tell the Court a little bit more
14	about your role working with Dr. Taylor and the process of
15	developing STRmix?
16	A Certainly. I think some of the comment is fair. My formal
17	training in computer science was in the early '80s.
18	THE COURT: Were there computers back then?
19	THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am, there were. But they were
20	much bigger than they are now.
21	I have actually in the late '80s published a chapter
22	in a book on artificial intelligence, and during my research
23	career I have been involved in quite a number of computing
24	projects. The genesis of probabilistic genotyping dates back
25	to a mathematical solution I developed in 1999, so I'm actually

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2523 Page 27 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	the father of probabilistic genotyping. And the mathematics
2	and the majority of modern probabilistic genotyping software
3	either comes directly from me or dates back to work I've done.
4	My work with Dr. Taylor varied from side-by-side work
5	on algorithms and testing to work vicariously across the Tasman
6	Sea which separates Australia from New Zealand on the same
7	subject. And initially we were the first two developers. It's
8	much of the mathematics in the early version are mine, or mine
9	and Dr. Taylor's combined.
10	Subsequently, we added a third developer, Dr. Jo-Anne
11	Bright, who is very strong in quality systems, specifically in
12	ISO 17025, which is the governing standard for most of forensic
13	science.
14	BY MR. PRESANT:
15	Q And I believe your testimony was STRmix was first began to
16	be developed in 2011, correct?
17	A 2011.
18	Q So that was seven years ago?
19	A Yes.
20	Q And over the past seven years, have you been continuously
21	involved with Dr. Taylor and other individuals who have been
22	doing the line-by-line coding?
23	A Yes.
24	Q And you've advised them on how to code for it?
25	A Yes. Algorithmic work, yes, coding.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2524 Page 28 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Q Is that still part of your responsibilities today to work
2	with the people who are developing the software?
3	A Yes.
4	Q Now, Ms. Kloet also asked you questions about your
5	experience doing work in a wet lab. You don't do that anymore,
6	right?
7	A No.
8	Q What was your experience doing work in a wet lab generally,
9	getting your Ph.D. in chemistry, and doing your other academic
10	work in chemistry, and specifically, in forensic DNA analysis?
11	A I think Ms. Kloet is fair to suggest that my experience is
12	almost ancient history now in the wet lab. However, my
13	experience in the actual foibles of DNA analysis is completely
14	current, and for instance, I wrote with two others the textbook
15	on DNA interpretation.
16	Q But I guess with respect to the ancient work, you actually
17	did used to work in a wet lab, right?
18	A Yes, I did.
19	Q So you've done
20	A Thousands of cases.
21	Q DNA extractions?
22	A No. No. That tends to be split in science and technical
23	work. So the actual extractions and running the robots tends
24	to be done by technicians, and at that point in my career I
25	wasn't that. So we tend to get the process, to the process
L	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2525 Page 29 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	post production of the e-gram, which is the electropherogram.
2	Q That's currently or even back when you were being trained
3	academically in your early career?
4	A In my early career it was chemistry and it wasn't DNA.
5	DNA, the advent of DNA was 1987, and my university days were in
6	the '70s.
7	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, at this time I would reoffer
8	Dr. Buckleton in those three categories: Forensic DNA
9	analysis, probabilistic genotyping, and also software
10	development. Based on the experience he's testified to, I
11	would also note that he's a fact witness here with respect to
12	the development of the software because he was actually doing
13	it.
14	THE COURT: I do accept Dr. Buckleton, and as I said
15	earlier, I think that I can sort out areas where he's been
16	quite candid. His expertise dates to the 1980s, but it does
17	sound to me like it's very current, and he will be recognized
18	as an expert in those areas.
19	MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor.
20	BY MR. PRESANT:
21	Q Dr. Buckleton, would you begin just by telling the Court
22	well, you've testified already to the initial reasons for
23	developing STRmix. But would you tell the Court a little bit
24	about the history of the development of the software from the
25	very first version to where we are today?
d	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2526 Page 30 of 237

DR	JOHN	BUCKLETON	-	DIRECT	EXAMINATION	-	MR.	PRESANT	
----	------	-----------	---	--------	-------------	---	-----	---------	--

-	
1	A The first versions of STRmix were never intended for
2	release beyond Australasia. It was to be an in-house tool for
3	the Australasia laboratories. And that applies to the whole
4	1.0 series which goes from version 1.0 through to version 1.08.
5	At sometime in about 2012 various U.S. agencies,
6	particularly the U.S. Army and Californian Department of
7	Justice heard about this, and made representations to my
8	management that eventually led to us releasing a version for
9	United States use, in fact for international use. And that was
10	in January 2014.
11	I was involved in the development of that and in
12	training in the United States and internationally at that time.
13	The first release was the 2.0 series, and we actually
14	skipped 2.1 and 2.2, and the next series is the 2.3 series,
15	which is the version we are speaking of today.
16	MR. PRESANT: I'm sorry to interrupt you. But
17	specifically the one at issue in this case is 2.3.07, correct?
18	THE WITNESS: Yes.
19	BY MR. PRESANT:
20	Q I'm sorry, continue.
21	A I have often described 2.3 as the version I always wished
22	we had made if I had envisaged what it might be back in, for
23	instance, the year 2000. This is what I wished we could have
24	made.
25	And I was very proud of it and it contains a number of
l	<u> </u>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2527 Page 31 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	really solid features such as treatment of relatives, which I
2	believe to be a very important matter.
3	The release of 2.3.07 actually predates many of the
4	guidance documents, including SWGDAM. So we came out in
5	October 2015, the SWGDAM guidelines came out in July 2015, so
6	it post dates SWGDAM, but it predates the others.
7	The validation of 2.3.07 is done to the SWGDAM
8	guidelines, which are the primary guidelines of which the
9	United States takes cognizance. And I just remind you it's an
10	FBI sponsored agency.
11	Subsequently we have either met or back, back
12	engineered I guess so that we meet and exceed all the other
13	guidelines, including now the PCAST guidelines. With the
14	possible exception of some aspects of the new Forensic
15	Regulator Guidelines.
16	BY MR. PRESANT:
17	Q So that was 2.3, the 2.3 series which is at issue in this
18	case.
19	A Yes.
20	Q Where are we now, what version are you working on now?
21	A We are currently debugging 2.6.
22	Q What does that mean, debugging?
23	A Debugging is an iterative process of testing and coding
24	where you run various trials, test the components for
25	compliance, and if they fail compliance, diagnose the problem

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2528 Page 32 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	and rectify.
2	Q Well, I want to talk to you about some of that process in a
3	little bit. But first I want to ask you is 2.6 going to be the
4	last version of STRmix?
5	A No.
6	Q What when do you stop? When will you stop developing
7	STRmix?
8	A The future is often opaque to me. However, sequencing is
9	one of the next matters of great interest, so at the moment we
10	don't use DNA sequencing, we use a different method called STR
11	typing. Sequencing is likely to be the next phase, and people
12	are also interested in the Y. chromosome. So I imagine we will
13	be developing versions for those.
14	Q Is it unusual for software to be operational while
15	development of new versions is still going on?
16	A Yes.
17	Q It is unusual?
18	A No, not unusual. Sorry. It's completely usual.
19	Completely misspoke, I'm sorry.
20	Q Well, I just want to make sure.
21	A Absolutely normal. I mean that's why there are all
22	different Microsoft versions.
23	Q And what about apps on your phone?
24	A Absolutely. Updates come all the time.
25	Q And that's kind of what the process is that you're in

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2529 Page 33 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	currently with STRmix, correct?
2	A Yes.
3	Q The fact that you're developing new versions mean that
4	older versions didn't work?
5	A No. The engine of STRmix was in place very early, the core
6	Metropolis-Hastings algorithm and the Monte Carlo Markov Chain
7	was all in place very early, and has changed very little during
8	that time.
9	Q Will you describe that for the Court, the way STRmix
10	actually works that engine you're talking about; what is the
11	Markov Chain Monte Carlo engine, how does probabilistic
12	genotyping work, how does it get to that final likelihood
13	ratio?
14	A Yes. Thank you. Markov was a Russian mathematician
15	working on Russian poetry, and his particular interest was in
16	whether the next letter would be a vowel or a consonant, and he
17	published his work in 1906. I mention this to demonstrate this
18	is not novel technology.
19	The Monte Carlo aspect is named for the Monte Carlo
20	casino in Monaco and was a name used by the Los Alamos
21	scientists during the development of the atomic bomb in the
22	Second World War to describe the process. They had to conceal
23	the true nature of what they were doing so they used the code
24	Monte Carlo.
25	The Monte Carlo and Markov Chain processes were

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2530 Page 34 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT synergized in the '50s to '70s to become Monte Carlo Markov 1 Chain and you're at liberty to say that backwards. You can say 2 Markov Chain Monte Carlo with equal accuracy. 3 It has become a dominant and mainstream methodology 4 for solving this type of complex problem from the '70s onwards, 5 and is through many fields such as physics, engineering, 6 geoscience, medicine, and a great many others. 7 It works roughly like a game of hot and cold where as 8 children you may have taken a step and your parents said 9 whether you were hotter or colder, and using that feedback you 10 would try and find your way to whatever your goal was. And a 11 Markov Chain is quite similar to this, and, as I said, it's 12 very well established mathematics. This process is used to 13 tease apart the mixed data and essentially make a list of 14 plausible single source genotypes that may have contributed to 15 that mixture. 16 STRmix is in two completely separate parts; the first 17 part does what I've said, which is termed deconvoluting a 18 mixture, the second part does the relatively trivial action of 19 assembling the likelihood ratio. 20 BY MR. PRESANT: 21 So what are the inputs into the engine that does this work 22 0 in the first step? 23 The inputs into STRmix are a set of data that comes 24 Α straight out of analysis of the electropherogram, often with 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2531 Page 35 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	GeneMaker or GeneMarker, which are two commercial softwares for
2	processing e-grams.
3	Q Can I just interrupt you there? Ms. Miller, will you bring
4	up Government's Exhibit 6, please? Now, Dr. Buckleton, you
5	didn't review the data that was used in this particular case,
6	correct?
7	A No.
8	Q I'll represent to you that this is one of the
9	electropherograms that was generated by the Michigan State
10	Police lab. My question for you is do you recognize it as an
11	electropherogram?
12	A Yes.
13	Q Would it assist you in describing what electropherograms
14	are to the Court and how they are input into STRmix?
15	A Yes, I think it would, thank you.
16	Q If there's a portion that you would like blown up, would
17	you just, it's a touch screen, you can just highlight what you
18	would like zoomed in on, and Ms. Miller will blow it up for the
19	Court.
20	A Gosh, all this new tangled technology. Can I have the D3
21	locus blown up, please? I have put a small black dot there.
22	The data for STRmix consists of the set of allele names and
23	peak heights. So if we look at D3, you'll see a small text box
24	there with the numbers 14 then 118.84, then 2213.
25	Q That's right there that you're looking, correct?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2532 Page 36 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	A Yes, it is. So the 14 is the allele name, so that is the
2	14 allele at D3.
3	Q What's an allele?
4	A Technically a variant of a gene but we use it to mean a
5	variant at a in this case noncoding region.
6	Q So D3 right here is the locus or the gene, right?
7	A Well, it's not a gene. That's why I'm making that somewhat
8	pedantic distinction. Gene is a coding DNA and these aren't.
9	Q So it doesn't produce protein, right?
10	A It doesn't produce a protein. In fact D3 isn't even
11	transcribed. So D3, the 3 means on chromosome 3, so the human
12	chromosomes are numbered in decreasing size order, so
13	chromosome 1 is the largest, 2, then 3. So this is D3. Then
14	the number 1358 is simply a sequence number in which those loci
15	were found. They are noncoding regions of DNA, sometimes
16	incorrectly termed junk DNA. And because they don't code,
17	humans can be very variable at them. We obviously cannot vary
18	much in the important elements such as arms. It's selectively
19	disadvantageous to not have two arms. However, here you can
20	have almost anything you want and nothing bad happens.
21	So we see at the D3 locus a number of peaks, and the
22	genotype software has detected peaks at 14, 15, 16, 17, and 18.
23	The next number, 118.4 is the molecular weight of that allele.
24	And that is used later in the mathematics. And then the 2213

is the peak height of the 14 allele, and if you come down to

25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2533 Page 37 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	the 15 allele, you can see it's 3848, therefore a little bit
2	higher, and if you go up and look at the picture you can see
3	that indeed the 15 is a little bit higher than the 14.
4	These are the data that are input into STRmix. I'll
5	highlight the subjective elements of data processing at this
б	point due to the indications earlier that that was of interest.
7	BY MR. PRESANT:
8	Q If I can just interrupt you to ask you a couple of
9	clarifying questions. These alleles are sometimes referred to
10	as short tandem repeats, right?
11	A Yes.
12	Q That's the STR in STRmix?
13	A Yes.
14	Q Are these numbers 14, 15 or 16 significant with respect to
15	the number of repeats?
16	A Yes, those are the number of repeats.
17	THE COURT: Let me interrupt then again, Mr. Presant.
18	Where do these numbers originate that are put into the STRmix
19	software?
20	THE WITNESS: These numbers originate from the
21	standard DNA typing process.
22	THE COURT: Which is the sample?
23	THE WITNESS: The sample is taken and extracted, it is
24	then amplified using an amplification process that has often
25	been likened to a molecular photocopier. So you take one copy
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2534 Page 38 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	of the DNA and copy it into two, then you copy those again into
2	four, and we do this plausibly with Fusion 29 rounds of copying
3	until we now have millions of copies of the DNA from which we
4	started. That DNA has incorporated a fluorescent tag into it
5	during this copying process, and it is synced down a capillary,
6	and it's often likened to putting a platoon of soldiers through
7	a swamp. The little light guys will get out the other side
8	first and the big heavy guys will take a bit longer to get out.
9	That's exactly what happens. The light fragments come off the
10	column first, and then later the middle sized, and subsequently
11	the big ones.
12	THE COURT: And this is what the technicians do that
13	you described earlier, is that right?
14	THE WITNESS: Yes. My part of the process would
15	usually start from the e-gram at which we are looking.
16	THE COURT: That somebody else produced.
17	THE WITNESS: That's correct.
18	THE COURT: And they would produce that you know,
19	I really am trying to get, Dr. Buckleton, at the whole process
20	from start to finish. The law enforcement collects something
21	that they suspect may have DNA of a defendant or a proposed
22	defendant on it. That object, whatever it is, in this case it
23	was a gun, in other cases it may be fabric, whatever it is,
24	then goes to a technician who does what with it to get to these
25	numbers? This is the wet lab process?
	<u></u>

THE WITNESS: 1 Yes. THE COURT: Okay. 2 THE WITNESS: However it's very highly robotic now. 3 So the, you know, the human element is quite small now. But 4 the processes are extraction, and that takes the DNA off 5 whatever it's on, so it probably was on a swab from the gun, I 6 imagine. 7 THE COURT: Okay. 8 THE WITNESS: So a swab is almost like those things 9 you might use to clean your ear. You swab the gun, the DNA is 10 now on the swab, extraction is a process of taking it off that 11 into a liquid. That liquid is then quantified to see how much 12 DNA is in there. And from that quant, an aliquat or a small 13 portion is taken to this amplification process, which again is 14 in a machine and the machine is called a thermocycler and it is 15 the one that does these 29 cycles of amplification. 16 The amplified product is then usually taken and placed on a robot, 17 which will take an injection from that liquid and inject it 18 into this capillary I've been speaking of which will then 19 separate the fragments by size. As they come off, as each one 20 comes off, it will make a peak in here, and you're looking at 21 the blue line so you can see those pictures of blues so that's 22 23 fluorescing blue. If we go down in the electropherogram, I'll hit the green line. So this is coming off at the same time but 24 these are fluorescing green because they have incorporated a 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2536 Page 40 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	green tag, and I believe Michigan State Police are using 5C
2	which means five colors. So there are five colors or five
3	lanes that will be in this e-gram.
4	THE COURT: And to go back just a little bit.
5	Quantification, that tells you how much DNA is present in what
6	measurement?
7	THE WITNESS: It tells you how much DNA is present in
8	your extract as a concentration, how much DNA per unit volume.
9	And is disappointingly inaccurate. It is an approximate
10	quantification and at the best it only gets human DNA and
11	doesn't account for other such things as degradation.
12	THE COURT: And what, what is the measurement of the
13	DNA?
14	THE WITNESS: It's usually in nanograms.
15	THE COURT: Nanograms. Okay.
16	THE WITNESS: But it could be in picograms which is a
17	thousandth of a nanogram.
18	THE COURT: And is there a minimum quantity of
19	measurable DNA that can go through this amplification process
20	and on to the further analysis that you've described?
21	THE WITNESS: No. There is no minimum. If you have
22	no DNA or very little DNA, you simply get no peaks. Nothing
23	bad happens. You just simply get no peaks at the other end.
24	THE COURT: Okay.
25	THE WITNESS: Most people amp negative quants which
4	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2537 Page 41 of 237

41 DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT is amplify, short for amplify, A-M-P -- negative quants, and 1 quant is short for quantification. 2 THE COURT: Thank you. 3 MR. PRESANT: Ms. Miller, if we can zoom in here where 4 we were before again. So, Dr. Buckleton, you've explained what 5 these different numbers mean in terms of the STRs and the peak 6 heights. When STRmix is reading this electropherogram what is 7 it doing with that information? 8 THE WITNESS: These are the inputs for the start of 9 the Markov Chain Monte Carlo process. 10 BY MR. PRESANT: 11 Now, before I interrupted earlier you were going to testify 12 0 about the decisions that the specific forensic scientist using 13 the software has to make in addition to inputting the 14 electropherogram information. Would you please tell the Court 15 what those decision points are? 16 The decision points currently in the process for this 17 А version are certain peak analysis decisions which I'll outline 18 in a minute, and the number of contributors. The peak analysis 19 decisions are to remove spikes, pull up and forward stutter, 20 and we are on Fusion so they also have to remove one exotic 21 stutter. 22 These are standard decisions that are being made in 23 forensic DNA typing since its inception in the mid-'90s. And 24 there is nothing novel in that at all. 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2538 Page 42 of 237

1

2

3

4

5

6

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

The other decision point is the number of contributors that is an input into STRmix. Generally speaking, changing the number of contributors does not materially affect the result, and if it does, it affects it in the conservative direction. So I have been using the phrase you're either correct or conservative with respect to the number of contributors.

THE COURT: Could we go back just a second? There 7 are, in this case there are going to be, if I understand your 8 testimony correctly, and the motion of the defense, there are 9 two discreet areas of inquiry in terms of the usefulness of 10 this information. The first area of inquiry is in getting 11 these peaks, this electropherogram. Okay. What are the 12 variables that can affect the validity of the electropherogram? 13 Is deterioration of the sample, for instance, is that an issue? 14 Is there the potential for human error? Is there potential for 15 mechanical error? Focus if you would for me on that part of 16 the process. 17

Thank you, Ma'am. There is definitely THE WITNESS: 18 a, there is always an element of risk from human error. We are 19 Sample swapping is the one that's been of greatest 20 all human. concern over the years. I can't speak to that particular 21 aspect for Michigan State Police and hope someone else can 22 23 speak to that, but in my experience enormous care is taken in laboratories to minimize any risk from human error. 24 You mention degradation of the profile. DNA is an 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2539 Page 43 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	actually very fragile molecule, and degrades and bacteria, UV
2	light, and thermal shock are all things that can damage the
3	DNA.
4	This is no longer a problem. The evolution of
5	probabilistic genotyping tells us that if a sample is degraded
6	the software will reliably report that that is uninformative,
7	there is no information left at that particular locus. So that
8	is no longer a risk factor, although certainly once upon a time
9	it was.
10	I don't know what else.
11	THE COURT: With regard to the equipment, you
12	mentioned robotic, the process becomes robotic at a certain
13	point. What equipment is used and can failures, what are the
14	typical failures in the equipment, if any?
15	THE WITNESS: I understand Michigan State Police are
16	on a 3500 machine. This is the most modern of the capillary
17	machines. It's a fine tool. No endorsement implied. I think
18	other witnesses can probably speak to the risk, but this is a
19	very fine piece of equipment.
20	THE COURT: And it would require a certain amount of
21	maintenance and so forth, I assume.
22	THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes, they do. And the robots
23	throw little fits every now and then and throw the samples
24	everywhere.
25	THE COURT: Okay. And so that, that is the first
l	Į.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2540 Page 44 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	discreet part of this process. The second discreet part of the
2	process is when STRmix comes in to the picture.
3	THE WITNESS: Yes.
4	THE COURT: And tell me what happens then. You get
5	this electropherogram. What happens then?
6	THE WITNESS: The software that is drawing these
7	pictures can also output this as a file, and that file is
8	output and taken as the input for STRmix.
9	THE COURT: And what does STRmix do with that input?
10	THE WITNESS: STRmix takes that input and some
11	settings that have been set during the laboratory validation,
12	and one human input, which is the number of contributors, and
13	then begins the deconvolution process to try and see what
14	various combinations in the situation we are looking at of
15	three people, which combinations of three people could explain
16	this profile. There will be many different combinations of
17	three people that could explain this profile, and it will
18	attempt to find all of those.
19	THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Presant.
20	MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor. So there are the
21	different inputs, and you mentioned just before we were
22	discussing those inputs that there are several layers of
23	conservatism built into the software.
24	THE WITNESS: Yes.
25	BY MR. PRESANT:
l	<u> </u>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2541 Page 45 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Q Would you tell the Court what those layers are and what you
2	mean by conservative?
3	A In reverse order, conservative is a term used in forensic
4	judicial work to mean conceding in the interest of the
5	defendant. So conservatism is generally viewed as a good thing
6	inasmuch as it concedes rational doubt in the interest of the
7	defendant.
8	The three layers in this version of STRmix are an
9	inherent conservatism of the population genetic model. The
10	model itself is conservative on about the ratio of 99 to 1. So
11	about 99 percent of the time it understates the value.
12	Q So let's just go into a little bit more detail there. When
13	you're talking about the population genetic model, there are
14	empirically studied known frequencies of these specific alleles
15	in different populations, correct?
16	A Yes.
17	Q And the software incorporates data of those known
18	frequencies in order to do its mathematical calculations?
19	A Yes.
20	Q All right. And what did you mean by the 99 to 1 with
21	respect to that data?
22	A We have to predict the occurrence of a genotype at more
23	than 20 loci. It's almost certain this genotype is either very
24	rare or doesn't exist at all, and there is no way we can
25	measure it directly. It is the estimate is generated by a
	Ц

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2542 Page 46 of 237

DR.	JOHN	BUCKLETON	-	DIRECT	EXAMINATION	-	MR.	PRESANT	
-----	------	-----------	---	--------	-------------	---	-----	---------	--

-							
1	population genetic model. That model assumes a certain level						
2	of population subdivision, that is, that the human population						
3	is not completely homogenous and mixed; that we are genetically						
4	subdivided; and it makes a concession in the interest of the						
5	defendant; and in empirical measurements its concession is such						
6	that about 99 percent of the time it understates the true						
7	value. That is the first level of three.						
8	Q Just to be clear, when you're talking about subdivisions,						
9	those are racial subdivisions based on empirical studies and						
10	frequencies?						
11	A They are usually sub racial. So I believe Michigan State						
12	Police are using the NIST data so we could talk about the						
13	African American population, the Caucasian population and, for						
14	instance, the Hispanic population. If we talked about the						
15	Caucasian population, even that is not homogenous inasmuch as						
16	there are people of stronger Spanish origin or Italian origin						
17	or anything else. It is that level of subdivision about which						
18	we are speaking.						
19	Q So that's the first manner in which STRmix is conservative,						
20	right?						
21	A Yes.						
22	Q You said there were other ways it's conservative as well.						
23	A That's right. There are two further ways in use in this						
24	version. The						
25	Q I'm sorry to interrupt you one more time. But when you say						

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2543 Page 47 of 237

<pre>this version, for all your testimony thus far and going forward, we are assuming it's 2.3.07. A Yes. Q Unless otherwise stated.</pre>
A Yes.
Q Unless otherwise stated.
A Should I just stop mentioning that?
Q No. I think you can just say this version. I just want to
make sure the record is clear you're talking about 2.3.07, the
one used in this case.
A Yes, I am.
Q I'm sorry, continue.
A I notice that MSP are using a coancestry coefficient of one
percent for the African American group. That means the chance
that any two genes are identical by it because of relatedness
is taken as one percent. That is a conservative value. The
global average is about .8 of a percent. And one percent is
higher than .8.
Then the third level is that they have applied a
99 percent probability interval. A probability interval is not
strictly the same as a confidence interval but no harm will
happen if we think of that in that way. So we could think of
it as the lower bound out of a 99 percent confidence level.
To summarize, there are two layers of conservatism
that can be quantified as being at 99 to 1 in favor of the
defendant, and one further layer that is qualitative and that
is they have used a conservative coancestry coefficient.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2544 Page 48 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Q So what you mean by that conservatism as it relates to this
2	case, if I told you that the Michigan State Police came up with
3	a likelihood ratio of 49 million to 1 in this particular case,
4	is it accurate to say that you think the true likelihood ratio
5	is actually probably higher than that, but the software has
6	made those conservative decisions to make the number at the
7	small end of the range?
8	A That's correct.
9	Q I want to shift to a different topic, Dr. Buckleton, which
10	is validation. In the development of the software, what sorts
11	of
12	THE COURT: Before we go there, Mr. Presant, I want
13	to, I would like to clarify just a little bit.
14	MR. PRESANT: Of course, Your Honor.
15	THE COURT: What exactly does that ratio represent, 1
16	out of 49 million?
17	THE WITNESS: The likelihood ratio is a very hard
18	number to get your head around, Ma'am. And that's the
19	communication issue that has been a problem.
20	However, again nothing bad will happen if you think
21	the chance of someone else having this profile is 1 in 49
22	million. That will give the same value to the evidence.
23	If you want it strictly, this profile is 49 million
24	times more likely if the named person is a donor than if he is
25	not.
	<u>I</u>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2545 Page 49 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	THE COURT: Okay.
2	MR. PRESANT: So the numerator, the top number, 49
3	million, is sometimes called the prosecution hypothesis, right?
4	THE WITNESS: Yes.
5	BY MR. PRESANT:
6	Q That you would expect to see this particular profile that
7	was found on the piece of evidence in this case if the
8	defendant was a contributor, right?
9	A Yes.
10	Q And the denominator, the bottom number, the 1 is sometimes
11	called the defense hypothesis, right?
12	A Yes.
13	Q And that's you would expect to see this profile if the
14	defendant were not a contributor, right?
15	A That's correct.
16	Q Three randomly selected people.
17	A That's correct.
18	Q And so the likelihood ratio is just the ratio of those two
19	hypotheses, how much more likely is the prosecution hypothesis
20	as opposed to the defense hypothesis.
21	A Pedantically correcting the language. How much more likely
22	the evidence is if the prosecution hypothesis is correct.
23	Q I very much appreciate the clarification. It's very easy
24	to get

25 A It is very easy.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2546 Page 50 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Q confused linguistically.
2	A This is an area that is sometimes referred to as the
3	prosecutor's fallacy and the most minor misstatements of the
4	probability phrasing can lead to what's called the prosecutor's
5	fallacy.
6	Q And that's why forensic scientists are trained very
7	carefully in terms of how they testify?
8	A Yes.
9	Q All right. Well, I want to come back to likelihood ratios
10	a little bit later on, but first would you describe for the
11	Court the validation processes that STRmix went through during
12	development and as it's been implemented in various
13	laboratories.
14	A Validation happens in two stages: Developmental validation
15	and internal validation.
16	Developmental validation we run a number of tests.
17	The primary one of which I wish to speak at the moment is we
18	repeat the calculations by a separate method, usually by hand.
19	So we repeat a great many of the calculations by hand and check
20	that we get the same answer as the software.
21	Other requirements are to run a number of samples of
22	true donors and false donors and make sure the performance of
23	the software is correct.
24	There are quite a number of tests performed, and I'll
25	be most happy to go to them, but I'll try and summarize them.
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2547 Page 51 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	We essentially follow the SWGDAM guidelines to the letter, and
2	we have published our developmental validation process in the
3	peer reviewed literature.
4	BY MR. PRESANT:
5	Q Let's look at a few of those publications. Can we bring up
6	Exhibit 4, please? What is Exhibit 4, Dr. Buckleton?
7	A Exhibit 4 is the largest ever validation work. It's a
8	compilation of the internal validations of 31 laboratories
9	across the United States and internationally. It was in
10	response to a PCAST request for a much larger number of samples
11	to be processed and published.
12	THE COURT: This is a validation of the STRmix
13	software?
14	THE WITNESS: Yes.
15	MR. PRESANT: And some of the people you've testified
16	about here today are authors on the paper; there is you at the
17	end and Dr. Taylor, Dr. Bright.
18	THE WITNESS: So those are the three developers, and
19	then you can see representatives of a large number of labs
20	across the United States and internationally.
21	BY MR. PRESANT:
22	Q And this was an example of a peer reviewed published
23	compilation of internal validations, right?
24	A That's correct.
25	Q I'm sorry if I missed it but would you just distinguish

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2548 Page 52 of 237

1?
the
ve
answer
Itware
see for
we
And once
Police
lons;
it they
of the
ans.
respect
2

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2549 Page 53 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	A Exhibit 5 is a publication of the internal validation of
2	STRmix done at the Federal Bureau of Investigation laboratory
3	in Quantico, Virginia.
4	Q What about Exhibit 23?
5	A This is not specifically relating to STRmix. This is the
6	DNA Commission of the International Society for Forensic
7	Geneticists recommendations for validation. I'm one of the
8	authors, and STRmix meets the requirements of this document.
9	Q Have you published more peer review journal articles on
10	STRmix besides the three we just reviewed?
11	A I wouldn't count this one as being on STRmix. There are 33
12	publications in the peer reviewed literature that I count as
13	pertaining to STRmix.
14	Q Can we bring up Exhibit 12, please? And go to the second
15	page 2. Is this the list that you just testified to?
16	A Yes.
17	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves for the
18	admission of 4, 5, 12 and 23.
19	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
20	MS. KLOET: I have no objection, Your Honor.
21	THE COURT: They are admitted.
22	BY MR. PRESANT:
23	Q So I want to ask you some specific questions,
24	Dr. Buckleton, about the operation of the software. You've
25	already described the hot and cold process by which it reaches

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2550 Page 54 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	its final number, right?
2	A Yes.
3	Q If you go through that hot and cold process again, the
4	Monte Carlo engine process, with everything else the same, all
5	the same inputs, the same electropherogram, the same number of
6	contributors identified by the analysts, the same population
7	genetics data, will you get the same answer the second time you
8	got the first time?
9	A No.
10	Q Why not?
11	A The Monte Carlo effect. So Monte Carlo is a gambling
12	venue, and the process is like that. It is using random
13	numbers and the randomness of the process creates a slightly
14	different answer each time. That answer is usually quite well
15	clustered and almost always within one order of magnitude.
16	Q What does that mean, one order of magnitude?
17	A A factor of ten. So ten times higher or ten times lower.
18	Q So if you ran this process again and again, I'm
19	representing to you that Michigan State Police's result in this
20	case was 49 million to 1, the worst you would expect the
21	software to do in terms of the lowest number it could come up
22	with the second time would be approximately 5 million to one?
23	A Yes.
24	Q As a result of that, do you think it's fair to say that
25	while you can have a low degree of confidence in the precise

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2551 Page 55 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	answer of the likelihood ratio, you can have a high degree of
2	confidence in the approximate likelihood ratio?
3	A Yes.
4	Q Does STRmix have a way of measuring the precision with
5	which the likelihood ratio was attained in a particular case?
6	A Not in this version.
7	Q Not in 2.3.07?
8	A But in subsequent versions it does.
9	Q What sort of diagnostics or analysis are available for
10	2.3.07?
11	A STRmix outputs a range of diagnostics; the one you might be
12	referring to the Gelman-Rubin diagnostics. But there are
13	several others.
14	Q And what's the Gelman-Rubin?
15	A The Gelman-Rubin informs us whether the various chains of
16	the Markov Chain have converged. So we tend to run either four
17	or eight chains. And we check whether they have obtained the
18	same sample space.
19	Q Is convergence of the various chains a good sign or a bad
20	sign?
21	A It's a good sign.
22	Q Let's talk about the number of contributors. Is there a
23	limitation on the number of contributors that the software can
24	handle?
25	A There is no mathematical limitation. There are hardware
	<u> </u>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2552 Page 56 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	limitations. And we become unable to run due to memory
2	constraints at about five. Most laboratories in the United
3	States have stopped themselves at either four or five.
4	Q In a mixture as displayed on an electropherogram, can you
5	determine at least approximately which contributor contributed
6	more than the others?
7	A Yes.
8	Q And the one who contributed the most is sometimes called
9	the major contributor?
10	A Yes.
11	Q And the least is the minor contributor?
12	A In America, yes.
13	Q In America. It might have other names elsewhere. Does
14	STRmix take into account the difference in the peak heights in
15	doing its mathematical analysis?
16	A Yes.
17	Q Is there a limitation or a lower bound in the software
18	itself on what, how low the minor contributor can be, what
19	percentage of the total DNA mixture the minor contributor can
20	be in order for the software to still do what you would expect
21	it to do?
22	A No. There is no lower limit. As the minor contributor
23	becomes smaller, the answer will tend towards inconclusive, and
24	that is correct, you end up having no information about that
25	person because he or she is so small, and STRmix will reliably
l	I

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2553 Page 57 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	report the answer inconclusive.
2	Q So the likelihood ratio itself then reflects in a way the
3	uncertainty created by the smaller proportion of DNA; as the
4	DNA gets lesser and lesser in the mixture of the minor
5	contributor, the likelihood ratio is also going to tend lower
6	as well, is that what you just testified to as well?
7	A That's correct. That's very nicely put.
8	Q Thank you. So you've testified a little bit about this
9	already but I want to talk about the process for implementing
10	STRmix in a new laboratory. How many laboratories in the world
11	have purchased a license to STRmix?
12	A Purchased. I don't know in the world, but in North America
13	65 percent of laboratories have purchased STRmix.
14	Q 65 percent of all forensic laboratories.
15	A Yes.
16	Q How many of those are actually using it?
17	A There are 31 laboratories, all laboratories systems live
18	with STRmix in the United States.
19	Q Can we bring up 13, please, Ms. Miller? Do you recognize
20	13, Dr. Buckleton?
21	A Yes.
22	Q What is it?
23	A It is a download from my web page showing the laboratories
24	using STRmix and the date they began case work.
25	Q So the columns are here are the areas of the world USA,

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2554 Page 58 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Australasia, and the rest of the world, is that right?
2	A Yes.
3	Q Then the rows are the years and the specific laboratories
4	with their dates.
5	A Yes.
6	Q Michigan State Police are right here on February 22nd of
7	2016, is that right?
8	A Yes.
9	Q Can we go to page 2, please? And it looks like the most
10	recent lab in the U.S. to roll it out was in Houston, Texas
11	just this year.
12	A Yes.
13	Q So this is work that is still going on, you're still
14	training additional laboratories and staff to use STRmix?
15	A Yes.
16	Q You said that there's training process for specific
17	forensic scientists?
18	A Yes.
19	Q You've personally delivered some of those trainings?
20	A Yes.
21	Q What is involved in that week-long training of the forensic
22	scientists? What topics do you cover about how to use the
23	software?
24	A So it's not a week, it's four days. I'm sure it feels like
25	a week. We cover theory and practice of use of STRmix. So we
l	<u> </u>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2555 Page 59 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	certainly go through the theoretical aspects of the Markov
2	Chain, and the calculations, and students are expected to do
3	one calculation by hand, and certainly operation of the
4	software, use of the diagnostics, and we also speak quite a bit
5	about how to phrase the LR and report it to court.
6	Q Do you train them on the inputs that they will have to make
7	based on their interpretation of the electropherogram?
8	A Yes.
9	Q Are you involved in the internal validation in new
10	laboratories as they come online?
11	A No, not typically. We actually have 12 people working for
12	STRmix now, and many U.S. labs outsource their work to the
13	people back in New Zealand, but I'm usually only involved if
14	some issue arises.
15	Q Have you been involved in the trainings of the Michigan
16	State Police?
17	A Yes.
18	Q How many have you done with MSP?
19	A Two.
20	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves 13. I
21	should have done it earlier.
22	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
23	MS. KLOET: Your Honor, I would like to know who
24	created that document.
25	MR. PRESANT: I believe the witness testified that it

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2556 Page 60 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	was a download from his website.
2	THE COURT: Let her voir dire on that exhibit, please.
3	MS. KLOET: I may have missed that, Dr. Buckleton.
4	But did you create the exhibit that's displayed on your screen?
5	THE WITNESS: Yes.
6	MS. KLOET: And when did you create that?
7	THE WITNESS: It's a live document. I update it
8	regularly. I don't know when I first created it.
9	MS. KLOET: When did you last update it?
10	THE WITNESS: April this year.
11	MS. KLOET: How do you collect information for
12	inclusion on this document?
13	THE WITNESS: Some of the laboratories write to me
14	telling me they have gone live, others I find out
15	retrospectively they have gone live and have to ask them.
16	MS. KLOET: Do you find out firsthand or do you hear
17	through the community that they have gone live?
18	THE WITNESS: I always check firsthand.
19	MS. KLOET: Thank you.
20	THE COURT: Any objection to the exhibit?
21	MS. KLOET: No, Your Honor.
22	THE COURT: It's admitted.
23	BY MR. PRESANT:
24	Q On the topic of market share, Dr. Buckleton, so you said
25	65 percent of North American labs approximately have purchased

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2557 Page 61 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT licenses. 1 THE COURT: How much do the licenses cost, 2 Dr. Buckleton, do you know? 3 THE WITNESS: No. I don't. I try to ignore the 4 commercial aspects. But I think it's about 27,000 US dollars 5 for your first license. 6 THE COURT: And is that for unlimited use of the 7 software? 8 THE WITNESS: Yes. 9 MR. PRESANT: You have 30 or so labs actively using 10 the software in North America. What about competitors? Do you 11 know how many competitors products are used by forensic 12 laboratories in North America? 13 THE WITNESS: I estimate or from information I have 14 had is approximately seven are using TrueAllele, and two are 15 using Lab Retriever. That's spelled just like the dog. 16 MR. PRESANT: Are you familiar with a recent paper 17 written by Steven Lund and Hari Iyer? 18 THE WITNESS: Yes. 19 BY MR. PRESANT: 20 Can we bring up 15, please? Do you recognize Exhibit 15 as 21 0 the paper we are talking about, "Likelihood Ratio As Weight of 22 23 Forensic Evidence: A Closer Look"? 24 Α Yes. Have you read the paper? 25 Q

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2558 Page 62 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT 1 Α Yes. Q What are the general arguments made by Drs. Lund and Iyer 2 in the paper? 3 MS. KLOET: Your Honor, we have Dr. Lund here. I 4 would object that he's the best person to explain his arguments 5 as expressed in that paper. 6 MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the witness has recently 7 published, actually just yesterday became available, a response 8 in a peer review journal of this paper. I suppose there are 9 two ways to do it. We could recall him on rebuttal after 10 Dr. Lund has testified, or we could let him testify now as to 11 what his understanding of what the paper is and then talk about 12 his published response to it. 13 THE COURT: Let's get it over with now. But, you know 14 I think you need to keep this within some fairly narrow 15 discussion. We are going to hear apparently from Dr. Lund. He 16 does -- I haven't read the whole article but I've also read 17 the, that little monograph that talks about it. So let's not 18 go too far afield with the examination of the paper. 19 MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor. Would you 20 describe, Dr. Buckleton, concisely if you can the main 21 arguments made in this particular paper? 22 23 THE WITNESS: In my view, Drs. Lund and Iyer make two points: First of all, we should not impose our view of the 24 evidence on a court, and that is certainly a point I completely 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2559 Page 63 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	accept. And second, we should take care to understand the
2	uncertainties in our process, and that's again a point I
3	accept.
4	BY MR. PRESANT:
5	Q And you've written a couple things in response to it,
6	correct?
7	A Yes.
8	Q Can we look at Exhibit 18, please? And what's Exhibit 18?
9	A This is a statement I made for the specific case.
10	Q And it treats both the Lund paper as well as arguments
11	raised by Mr. Adams that we will get to in a second?
12	A Yes.
13	Q And can we bring up Exhibit 28, please? What's 28?
14	A This is the accepted publication of the response to Drs.
15	Lund and Iyer.
16	Q And you published this paper along with others just
17	recently, right?
18	A Yes.
19	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves 18 and
20	28.
21	THE WITNESS: Ms. Kloet.
22	MS. KLOET: No objection, Your Honor.
23	THE COURT: They are admitted.
24	MR. PRESANT: Would you describe or summarize, rather,
25	Dr. Buckleton, the responses that you've published in the two

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2560 Page 64 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT exhibits we just reviewed? Well, I'm sorry, that you published 1 in Exhibit 28 and you've also written in Exhibit 18 that you 2 prepared for this case. Specifically, with respect to 3 Dr. Lund. We will talk about Mr. Adams in a second. 4 THE WITNESS: Dr. Lund and Iyer's argument has in my 5 view correctly been likened to a straw man argument. A straw 6 man argument is where you argue against something that people 7 aren't even doing, and in mine and my coauthors' opinion they 8 are arguing against a process that quite simply no one 9 advocates at all. And specifically, no one that I know of 10 would impose their view of the evidence on a court. 11 I fully understand my duty is to explain both the 12 estimations I make and the uncertainties in that so that the 13 factfinders can draw a correct opinion as to the weight of 14 evidence. 15 BY MR. PRESANT: 16 So that's the first argument with respect to the role of 17 0 the courts in understanding scientific evidence, right? 18 Yes. 19 Α And what about the second critique they have about 20 Q incorporating uncertainty into models as they are presented in 21 court? 22 23 Α Well, they make the not too startling suggestion that if you change the inputs you will change the outputs. This is 24 barely news. I wish to add that both these doctors are my 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2561 Page 65 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT 65
1	personal friends, so I don't wish to be too harsh.
2	Q You worked at NIST with them, correct?
3	A I did. They were several doors up the corridor from me and
4	we are friends.
5	But, yes, I'm perfectly happy to explain the
6	uncertainties in the process. In fact, I argue not only would
7	I explain them here but I've published them.
8	Q And you've also testified here and explained elsewhere in
9	the literature that STRmix in coming up with its final number
10	attempts as well as it can to reflect uncertainty and to make
11	decisions, you've made decisions in developing it in the
12	conservative direction, so any uncertainty is resolved in favor
13	of the defendant.
14	A That's correct.
15	Q Now, in reading the Lund/Iyer paper, can I ask you was it
16	specific to forensic DNA analysis or to STRmix in particular?
17	A It's, it's neither of those. It's a very general paper
18	speaking completely about modeling for likelihood ratios.
19	Q General to forensic science, right?
20	A Yes. It could apply to firearms or footwear or any other
21	thing.
22	Q And they advocate for testing the same evidence with a
23	number of different models and then explaining all of the
24	decisions that were made to the jury, correct?
25	A Possibly even infinite models.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2562 Page 66 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Q They say it's possible to, right, create an infinite number
2	of models, right?
3	A Yes.
4	Q But in a finite criminal trial, a criminal trial that has a
5	limited amount of time, it's not possible to introduce infinite
6	number of models to the jury, right?
7	A That's true. And one would have to really doubt or I would
8	doubt my own ability to convey all that information
9	meaningfully.
10	Q What do you mean by that?
11	A Well, if I sat here and gave an infinite number of possible
12	answers and possible models, we would be here for a very long
13	time, and I suspect the clarity of my presentation would fail.
14	Q And the jurors certainly wouldn't be experts in
15	probabilistic genotyping or in the biological and chemical
16	processes that go into DNA analysis that were used by the
17	developers of STRmix or the lab in making specific decisions
18	that led to the selection of the particular model, correct?
19	A That's correct.
20	Q Let's turn to another topic. Can we bring up Exhibit 17.
21	Do you recognize Exhibit 17?
22	A Yes.
23	Q What is it?
24	A It's the report of Mr. Nathaniel Adams.
25	Q The report he wrote for this case in particular, right?
ł	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2563 Page 67 of 237

-		DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	А	Yes.
2	Q	You understand it's subject to a protective order?
3	A	Yes.
4	Q	Did you review this report?
5	A	Yes.
6	Q	Did you write a response to it?
7	A	Yes.
8	Q	And that response is also contained in Exhibit 18?
9	A	Yes.
10	Q	What's your familiarity with Mr. Adams?
11	А	Mr. Adams and I are cordial acquaintances. I would like to
12	say	friends. We have exchanged e-mails a number of times and I
13	sper	nt four days with him in training in Ventura, California.
14	Q	Has he been involved in reviewing STRmix prior to this
15	case	2?
16	A	Yes.
17	Q	Has he reviewed the source code for STRmix prior to this
18	case	2?
19	A	Yes.
20	Q	Did you read the report he wrote in that case?
21	A	Yes.
22	Q	So would you summarize for the Court then your view of
23	Mr.	Adams's report here in what's been marked Exhibit 17? And
24	if y	you would like to refer to your written statement in
25	Exhi	bit 18, or any of the other supporting materials just ask

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2564 Page 68 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	me, we will bring it up.
2	A Thank you. Mr. Adams makes a number of sensible and valid
3	points many of which we have listened to. They tend to go to
4	the cosmetic or theoretical appearance of code style and
5	documentation, and at no point has he actually questioned the
6	or found fault in the functionality.
7	His argument is that testing or I believe his argument
8	to be that testing is inadequate for validation, and that we
9	really should pay a lot more attention to code quality. Again,
10	I would say he has some veracity to that. But his conclusions
11	just massively go beyond the data he's used for those.
12	Without diminishing the importance of code quality or
13	documentation, STRmix is the single most tested and trialed
14	software in use in this field. It's been tested by multiple
15	groups in multiple situations. And I would suggest that there
16	is a very good basis for accepting its reliability.
17	BY MR. PRESANT:
18	Q All right. Mr. Adams makes much of these IEEE standards,
19	correct, in this report?
20	A Yes.
21	Q And what is your view of the applicability of the IEEE
22	standards to probabilistic genotyping software like STRmix?
23	A So IEEE is the most commonly used standard setting body in
24	computer science. It's not without its faults. For instance,
25	adherence to IEEE has actually caused a bug in Excel. And

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2565 Page 69 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

Microsoft itself complies with some but not all of IEEE. 1 2 However, moving to Prob Gene, none of the guidance bodies have suggested adherence to IEEE. The ISFG, International Society 3 of Forensic Geneticists, do make some suggestions for including 4 core computer science principles, and in many cases I was the 5 proponent of those. The Forensic Science Regulator also makes 6 suggestions that it should be developed within a quality 7 system, and I would suggest that it is developed within that 8 quality system. 9

So in summary, I would say that Mr. Adams makes some
valid points. But that whilst we are listening to these, they
do not diminish the value of the extensive testing that's been
done on STRmix.

14 BY MR. PRESANT:

25

Q Do his points he makes, which are valid as you've testified
to, give you concern about the functionality of the operation
or rather the functionality of version 2.3.07?

No, they don't. His, some of his points are completely А 18 valid and I recognize them immediately. Some he's just got the 19 wrong end of the stick or not been given the correct data. 20 So let's talk about some of those. One thing that 21 0 Mr. Adams says in his report is that he didn't review certain 22 23 documents, he didn't review something called Github. What's your reaction to those points he's making? 24

A Some of those things we could have made available to him.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2566 Page 70 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	They do exist. And some we did make available and he didn't
2	recognize them as the document he was seeking, and some he is
3	asking for do not exist.
4	Q Can we go to page 6 of Exhibit 18?
5	A Yes.
6	Q We will bring it up on the screen. But it's in front of
7	you as well. This is the appendix to the statement you wrote
8	for this case, is that right?
9	A Yes.
10	Q And what are you trying to do in this appendix?
11	A This is a point by point response to Mr. Adams's
12	commentary.
13	Q So let's go through them, if you can summarize each of them
14	one by one so that the Court has the opportunity to ask you any
15	clarifying questions it might have about them. You can start
16	with 4.1.3.
17	A Okay. Well, Mr. Adams I believe is just simply incorrect
18	in his assertion that this will affect the deconvolution. If
19	we come to test script, I just need to check. So the test
20	script is clearly not in the format he would have liked but we
21	believe contains the information that he sought. And I think
22	there was some confusion over what expected result is. So the
23	expected result is a defined thing. For instance, reproducible
24	means we've been able to get the same number by a different,
25	separate and independent mechanism.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2567 Page 71 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	Issue trackers relate to the use of Github, I think,
2	and we do indeed use Github. And we don't know as yet whether
3	we could technically give him access to just the single branch
4	for 2.3.07. It seems likely he actually wants the entire back
5	history of STRmix which we'll have to see if we can technically
6	achieve.
7	MR. PRESANT: Ms. Miller, we are on the bottom of page
8	7.
9	THE WITNESS: The change log does identify the
10	changes, and we think the deficiency here is that Mr. Adams
11	would have actually liked the change logs all the way back to
12	inception. Which we may be able to give him some but not all
13	of those because this process began at some point.
14	Dates of changes, Mr. Adams has assumed that's the end
15	date. It's actually the beginning date of this document, and I
16	have put down the timeline for that segment.
17	The run-time checks, Mr. Adams is mathematically
18	incorrect, and it's disappointing to see him speaking on the
19	subject.
20	BY MR. PRESANT:
21	Q Well, will you explain why he's mathematically incorrect,
22	or how do you know that?
23	A A Markov change should be a memory less walk and a Gaussian
24	walk that proposes an illegal value should still be counted.
25	Focus on reproducibility. Reproducibility means we
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2568 Page 72 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	have been able to reproduce the result.
2	Q Before we get too far ahead from the random walk, can we go
3	briefly to Exhibit 27? What's 27, Dr. Buckleton?
4	A It's a chapter from a basic text on Monte Carlo Markov
5	Chain.
6	Q And can we go to I believe it's page 19 of the PDF? It's
7	page 185 of the textbook chapter. Zoom in on this gray box.
8	What's the significance of the part we have just blown up there
9	in the gray box?
10	A That is a part that explains that you should count Gaussian
11	walk proposals that are outside the constrained limits.
12	MR. PRESANT: G-A-U-S-S-I-A-N, did I spell that
13	correctly?
14	A You did.
15	Q And is this what Mr. Adams misapprehended in the criticism
16	in 4.2.2.2?
17	A Yes.
18	Q Let's go back to well before we go back.
19	MR. PRESANT: The government moves to admit 27, Your
20	Honor.
21	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
22	MS. KLOET: If I could ask a couple questions as to
23	its genesis.
24	THE COURT: Sure.
25	MS. KLOET: Dr. Buckleton, was this document provided

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2569 Page 73 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT 73
1	to you by the government or did you provide it to the
2	government?
3	THE WITNESS: I provided it to the government.
4	MS. KLOET: Okay. Is this an excerpt from a textbook
5	that you reviewed in a course that you were enrolled in?
6	THE WITNESS: No.
7	MS. KLOET: Where did you find this textbook?
8	THE WITNESS: This was sent to me by Dr. Duncan Taylor
9	when I asked him for formal proof of this particular rule.
10	MS. KLOET: And Duncan Taylor is the co-creator of the
11	STRmix program, correct?
12	THE WITNESS: Yes.
13	MS. KLOET: He's a geneticist?
14	THE WITNESS: I'm not sure. His degree, his doctorate
15	degree was studying STRs in Australian snakes.
16	MS. KLOET: Would it be fair to say he's a forensic
17	scientist?
18	THE WITNESS: Yes.
19	MS. KLOET: Thank you. I don't have any objection.
20	THE COURT: It's admitted.
21	MR. PRESANT: Can we go back to page 8 of Exhibit 18,
22	please? I interrupted you, Dr. Buckleton, when you were on
23	4.2.6, Focus on reproducibility.
24	THE WITNESS: So we use the word reproducible to mean
25	we are able to reproduce the result by a separate method which

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2570 Page 74 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	is usually by hand in Excel.
2	Recreation testing means testing against previous
3	versions and we do indeed do that, and that's outlined in the
4	R&T report.
5	Testing and verification. So we actually set the
6	changes for each version in a thing called a change request,
7	and I think Mr. Adams would prefer this to be a vastly more
8	technical document. And that's certainly something we could
9	do.
10	STRmix defects. Mr. Adams is unaware of the process
11	for notifying stakeholders. He didn't ask for it, and we would
12	have been happy to tell him that all stakeholders are notified
13	of all defects as soon as we diagnose them and measure the
14	extent of the troubles.
15	Published. So indeed both the STRmix web page and my
16	own web page outline defects, and we openly disclose them to
17	the community. I'm not sure what he wants further. He calls
18	them plain language descriptions, which they are. I'm sure we
19	could provide him if requested with some more technical data.
20	I'm not sure what he means by Unpublished but known to
21	ESR. I don't think we have any. We don't do that. That's not
22	part of our philosophy.
23	The bug known to MSP. Mr. Adams has misunderstood
24	something.
25	BY MR. PRESANT:

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2571 Page 75 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Q What has he misunderstood?
2	A Well, it's not a bug. The creation of a locus with a zero
3	when all other loci are performing well is a diagnostic usually
4	indicating an input error.
5	Q What about 4.3.4.3?
6	A So this is entitled Garbage collection. Mr. Adams suggests
7	that it is improperly coded. It's actually a completely
8	unnecessary function and has been removed. But it had no
9	effect on 2.3.07.
10	Code style. He wishes to know the author of the code.
11	Well, the author of nearly all the code or possibly even all
12	the code is Dr. Duncan Taylor. But the three words, Admin,
13	Owner and Dude, refer to computers on which Dr. Taylor was
14	working.
15	Object oriented principles is the next one. And Dr.
16	Adams argues that our use of them is limited and I think he
17	says something slightly rude. Where is it? Anyhow, he was
18	critical of our use of it and possibly with some justification.
19	We have certainly upped the use of this, but this goes to style
20	rather than functionality.
21	Q Is that a way to view most or if not all of his criticisms
22	of STRmix is that they are stylistic preferences that don't
23	actually affect the way the software is operating?
24	A That is what I am going to say. I believe his comments are
25	stylistic and do not affect the operation. Mr. Adams's actual

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2572 Page 76 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	argument would be they are stylistic and although he can't
2	detect that they could affect the operation.
3	Q Are you aware of any probabilistic genotyping software that
4	meets Mr. Adams's stylistic preferences?
5	A I don't believe any of them would get close. But we would
6	get the closest.
7	Q Now, one of his criticisms was the identification and
8	disclosure of miscodes, right?
9	A Yes. Is it a criticism. Yes, carry on, please.
10	Q Can we bring up Exhibit 14, please? What is 14,
11	Dr. Buckleton?
12	A 14 is a download from my web page of the miscodes detected
13	to date in STRmix.
14	MR. PRESANT: Government moves to admit 14, Your
15	Honor.
16	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
17	MS. KLOET: I just have a couple brief questions.
18	Dr. Buckleton, when was this document created?
19	THE WITNESS: This document is a live document and
20	I've been updating it regularly. Updated it most recently I
21	think on the weekend just gone.
22	MS. KLOET: This past weekend.
23	THE WITNESS: Yes, I believe so.
24	MS. KLOET: When was it first created?
25	THE WITNESS: I don't know.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2573 Page 77 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	MS. KLOET: When was it first uploaded to the website?
2	THE WITNESS: I don't have that information, I'm
3	sorry.
4	MS. KLOET: Do you have an approximate idea?
5	THE WITNESS: Well, this is my web page. The
6	individual things are released individually. This was a
7	compilation that I think I made about six months ago.
8	MS. KLOET: Are you the only individual who has added
9	information to this document?
10	THE WITNESS: The information is compiled by me from
11	information given to me by others.
12	MS. KLOET: Okay.
13	THE WITNESS: So you could argue that others have had
14	input into it.
15	MS. KLOET: Just so I'm clear, this document has been
16	on the website available to the public for how long?
17	THE WITNESS: In various forms for six months.
18	MS. KLOET: Okay. Thank you.
19	THE COURT: Any objection to the Exhibit?
20	MS. KLOET: No, Your Honor.
21	THE COURT: It's admitted.
22	BY MR. PRESANT:
23	Q Dr. Buckleton, on Exhibit 14, the two, I'm sorry, there are
24	more than two pages. On the multiple pages of Exhibit 14, I
25	think you identify seven miscodes, is that right?
	L

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2574 Page 78 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT 78
1	A Yes.
2	Q How many of those miscodes impacted the version at issue in
3	this case, 2.3.07?
4	A One.
5	Q Which one is that?
6	A Number 3.
7	Q Can we just zoom in on number 3? Would you explain to the
8	Court how this miscode was identified and what significance if
9	any it had on the calculation of the likelihood ratio in
10	version 2.3.07?
11	A This miscode was detected by testing, and it has an error
12	in the conservative direction, and that error is very minor and
13	occurs in very rare circumstances.
14	Q So if that error had an impact in this case, where 2.3.07
15	was used, if anything, it would have made the likelihood ratio
16	smaller than it should have been?
17	A Yes.
18	Q Now you're on version 2.6 currently, right?
19	A Debugging, yes.
20	Q Have you identified bugs or miscodes in 2.6?
21	A Yes.
22	Q And is 2.6 being worked on by Dr. Taylor or have other
23	people come in and taken over the coding?
24	A The coding is now done by professional coders, and I think
25	would meet many of Mr. Adams's requirements now.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2575 Page 79 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT 79
1	Q But you still found bugs, right?
2	A 416 to date.
3	Q Can we bring up again Exhibit 18, page 4 this time? This
4	table at the top. So you found 416 bugs to date in 2.6 which
5	is being worked on by professional coders you said, right?
6	A Yes.
7	Q What does that tell you about the significance of bugs in
8	code to the operation of the code?
9	A Professional coders are not, there will be bugs and they
10	have to be found by testing.
11	Q Like the testing that's done in validation?
12	A Yes.
13	Q Now, Mr. Adams also makes much of the need for code to be
14	open source. Are you familiar with that criticism?
15	A Yes.
16	Q What's your view of it?
17	A When I first heard of open source, I thought it was a
18	fantastic idea, and my liberal civil service background makes
19	me think that's a really good concept, which is you make the
20	code available publicly. Over time I have decided it's a
21	terrible idea. And I'm going to give multiple answers but this
22	also appears on my web page.
23	First of all, it actually means anyone can download
24	and use the code without training. And this truly horrifies
25	me. You cannot buy STRmix without training, and in fact many

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2576 Page 80 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	people have asked us that we take more care for the labs who
2	are using STRmix rather than less. So just throwing it out
3	into the public domain and saying have a go is really akin to
4	tossing the keys to your new Ferrari to your teenage son. And
5	I just think it's just a disaster waiting to happen.
6	The other things I've noticed is that the open source
7	are very light in documentation. Mr. Adams comments about our
8	lack of documentation. Well ours would be orders of magnitude
9	ahead of their's.
10	They also would not meet IEEE coding standards, and
11	seriously I start to wonder if there is even a safe activity
12	for forensic science.
13	Q Turning to a different topic. You're familiar with and
14	you've testified here today about the PCAST report, right?
15	A PCAST report was released in 2016, October 2016.
16	Q And the PCAST report touched on a number of areas of
17	forensic science, one of which was probabilistic genotyping,
18	right?
19	A Yes.
20	Q And would you summarize for the Court what PCAST said about
21	probabilistic genotyping?
22	A The key finding in the PCAST report is finding 3. Is that
23	going to appear here or shall I go from memory?
24	Q I have not marked it as an exhibit.
25	A Okay. I can do it from memory, I hope. Finding 3 has two

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2577 Page 81 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	parts. The first part says that the community should move
2	rapidly to more objective methods such as probabilistic
3	genotyping. And part B is that probabilistic genotyping has
4	demonstrated its validity up to three-person mixtures in which
5	the minor is at least 20 percent.
6	Q What's your view of those findings by PCAST?
7	A First of all, those findings were amended. Do you want me
8	to go to the amendment or just say my view of it?
9	Q I would appreciate it if you would summarize the amendment
10	first then go to your view.
11	A So PCAST continued to work on this. Subsequent to their
12	report coming out, they engaged in conversation with me and
13	others, but I think predominantly me, by e-mail and phone and
14	then eventually by meeting. And they outlined to me at that
15	meeting, which was highly disrupted, they outlined to me what
16	they would like to be done to meet their standard of proof, and
17	that is now being done.
18	The amendment in particular came out in January 2017
19	and amended certain small aspects of that wording I have given
20	to you.
21	Q And what's your view of the amended version of the PCAST
22	finding?
23	A At the time of its appearance it was a massive
24	understatement of the power of the system. And this came about
25	because of their requirement that proof be published in the

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2578 Page 82 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	peer reviewed literature. It is very hard to publish internal
2	validation work in the peer reviewed literature. It is boring
3	and journals often have a policy against it. However, there
4	are now two very large internal validation publications on
5	STRmix which makes in my view STRmix the most tested and most
6	published in peer reviewed software of this type available.
7	Q We reviewed one of those publications earlier.
8	A Looked at them both. We looked at the FBI internal
9	validation and the 31 laboratory compilation.
10	Q That's Exhibits 4 and 5.
11	A Yes.
12	Q What about these limitations, the three-person mixture and
13	the 20 percent for minor contributor, was PCAST right about
14	those?
15	A PCAST amended the word minor to person of interest. And
16	that was correct. And that was at my request that they do
17	that. And the fact that they made that fairly obvious mistake
18	of wording is problematic. PCAST do suggest they expect the
19	range to expand as new studies are published, and I would
20	suggest that those studies have been published and therefore we
21	have met PCAST requirements.
22	Q In terms of the number of contributors and the sensitivity
23	down to the minor contributor?
24	A That's right. We have gone up to five-person mixtures.
25	The study is massive, it's 28, 25 mixtures. And massive

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2579 Page 83 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	number, 28 million non donor tests. It's a massive study.
2	Q When STRmix is internally validated by a particular
3	laboratory, are those things they study how the number of
4	contributors that it can analyze in its system and the
5	percentage or the limitation on the minor contributor that can
6	be used?
7	A Yes.
8	THE COURT: What exactly does that mean,
9	Dr. Buckleton, in your view, that "Probabilistic genotyping has
10	demonstrated its validity up to three-person mixtures in which
11	the minor is at least 20 percent." What does that mean?
12	THE WITNESS: So the three-person mixture is probably
13	obvious. That suggests it hasn't demonstrated it for four or
14	five-person mixtures, as at their writing. And the minor being
15	20 percent would mean that at least 20 percent of the DNA must
16	come from the smallest donor.
17	THE COURT: What is the significance if that number is
18	less than 20 percent?
19	THE WITNESS: As at writing, PCAST would say that that
20	hasn't been validated. They would have been incorrect.
21	However, they are the President's council and I must show them
22	due respect. And I have asked them what they would need to
23	extend that statement, and they outlined to me what they would
24	need and we have done it.
25	THE COURT: What have you done?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2580 Page 84 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	THE WITNESS: We have done a compilation that goes
2	well below 20 percent, down to effectively zero percent. And
3	four and five-person mixtures. And we have published that.
4	THE COURT: So if I understand you correctly, using
5	STRmix you can validly demonstrate the presence of DNA of up to
6	three people or up to five people where the minor or the person
7	of interest, as you put it, has contributed what?
8	THE WITNESS: Well, zero, Ma'am. But it wouldn't
9	demonstrate their presence. If there was zero of the person,
10	it would answer inconclusive. So STRmix will reliably report
11	when it knows and when it doesn't know.
12	THE COURT: If it reports one percent, what does that
13	mean?
14	THE WITNESS: It will give a very low LR and suggest
15	that it has a high uncertainty about whether that person is
16	there or not.
17	THE COURT: Okay. Thank you. Mr. Presant, how long
18	how much longer do you anticipate your direct examination?
19	MR. PRESANT: Maybe just ten minutes.
20	THE COURT: Okay. We will take our, well, I am going
21	to have one question after you're done and then we will take
22	our break.
23	MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor. Dr. Buckleton,
24	STRmix was excluded by a court in one case, is that right?
25	THE WITNESS: Not STRmix but the evidence, yes.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2581 Page 85 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Sorry. But pedantic.
2	BY MR. PRESANT:
3	Q I think it's an important clarification so I appreciate you
4	making it. What case was that in which it was excluded,
5	evidence was excluded?
6	A That was People versus Hillary in New York State.
7	Q Were you involved with that case?
8	A Yes, I was.
9	Q Would you describe for the Court the analysis in that case
10	and what led the Court to exclude the evidence?
11	A The case involved the fingernail scrapings of a deceased
12	12-year-old boy. They presented as a very imbalanced
13	two-person mixture where the minor contributor was very small,
14	and the work was done by the New York State police. New York
15	State police did not have STRmix and do not have parameters for
16	STRmix, so I borrowed parameters for the analysis from a
17	Toronto lab who used the same kit and chemistry. This was
18	candidly disclosed to the Court. And His Honor deemed that to
19	be inadequate. And I do not relitigate that. That is his
20	decision, not mine. He did say that STRmix was generally
21	accepted and had been validated, but that I had used it
22	improperly in that case by the act of borrowing samples,
23	borrowing parameters.
24	0 Have you tried to approximate the number of cases in which

Have you tried to approximate the number of cases in which 24 Q STRmix has been admitted or rather evidence derived from STRmix 25

85

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2582 Page 86 of 237

25

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	has been admitted?
2	A We have a lot of trouble getting this information. But we
3	think conservatively it's, it's been admitted without an
4	admissibility hearing, so just used
5	Q Used in court.
6	A In the United States, several thousands.
7	Q And it has faced several challenges where there was an
8	admissibility hearing?
9	A Nine by me, and some by other people.
10	Q And have there been any other cases besides the New York
11	case that you just described in the United States where
12	evidence derived from STRmix has been excluded?
13	A No.
14	MR. PRESANT: Nothing further, Your Honor.
15	THE COURT: Thank you. I do have one, and you may
16	want to think about this over the break if you're not prepared
17	to answer it at this point. But early in your testimony you
18	talked about communicating the results of STRmix to a
19	factfinder or to a Court and the necessity to do that
20	accurately and properly. And in your discussion of the
21	training that you provide to a purchaser of your software, that
22	you emphasize how to phrase the likelihood ratio and report it
23	to the Court.
24	THE WITNESS: Yes.

THE COURT: If this evidence is going to be submitted

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2583 Page 87 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	to a jury in this case, how would you articulate an instruction
2	to the jury of how to use it or how to understand it or how to
3	apply it? Because that's really
4	THE WITNESS: Yes.
5	THE COURT: my task.
6	THE WITNESS: No, I understand. I'm honored by you
7	asking me my opinion. And you're very correct to highlight
8	this as an important point.
9	Most of the discussions of statistical evidence in
10	court relate to understanding the result, and that's not just
11	likelihood ratio, that's any statistical evidence. And there's
12	a lot of evidence that it's done poorly.
13	In this particular case, the statistic is substantial,
14	and if the statistic is deemed reliable and put to court, one
15	would have to say it's something like very strong evidence to
16	suggest the presence of the accused in this mixture. We tend
17	to stop short of certainty, but this is very strong evidence.
18	THE COURT: Well, that's my concern. Because I think
19	the jury needs to be armed with the ability to understand both
20	sides of that. By saying to the jury the ratio, the likelihood
21	ratio is 49 million to 1, without more that's really game over
22	for most lay people.
23	THE WITNESS: 49 million to 1 is very strong evidence.
24	It is. I don't know what I mean game over may be an
25	American term. I think I can obviously glimpse what it means.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2584 Page 88 of 237

88 DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT I mean we hold open a very small chance that someone else may 1 produce evidence of this strength. In fact, that chance is 2 roughly 1 in 49 million. Obviously that's not quite certain. 3 It has to be zero to be certain. But it's amazingly strong 4 evidence. 5 THE COURT: Thank you, Dr. Buckleton. Okay. It's 6 11:30. We are going to take 45 minutes and come back here at 7 12:15 and start with cross-examination of Dr. Buckleton. 8 THE LAW CLERK: All rise. The court is in recess. 9 (Recess taken, 11:32 a.m.; Resume Proceedings, 10 12:23 p.m.) 11 THE LAW CLERK: All rise. Court is back in session. 12 Please be seated. 13 THE COURT: Dr. Buckleton, first of all, obviously 14 you're still under oath. But I just want to follow up a little 15 bit on the last discussion that we had before we adjourned. 16 You aren't proposing, are you, that I tell the jury 17 that the results of probabilistic genotyping are powerful 18 evidence, are you? 19 THE WITNESS: I believe the evidence in this case is 20 powerful, is that what you mean? 21 THE COURT: No, that's not what I mean. 22 23 THE WITNESS: Probabilistic genotyping is just a tool, and it can only do, it can only do things if the evidence is 24

25

there.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2585 Page 89 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

1	THE COURT: Okay. Ms. Kloet, are you ready for your
2	cross-examination?
3	MS. KLOET: Yes, Your Honor.
4	CROSS-EXAMINATION
5	BY MS. KLOET:
6	Q Dr. Buckleton, you didn't write the software at issue in
7	this case, did you?
8	A No.
9	Q I'll repeat the question. If could you re answer it.
10	Dr. Buckleton, you didn't write the software that was at use in
11	this case, did you?
12	A No.
13	Q I believe it was your testimony that Duncan Taylor did,
14	correct?
15	A I think either all or most of it.
16	Q You also testified today that Duncan Taylor is a forensic
17	biologist, correct?
18	A Yes.
19	Q He's not a computer scientist.
20	A No. He's a scientist who programs.
21	Q You don't need a degree to program software, do you?
22	A No.
23	Q Okay. You testified in a Michigan State case a couple
24	years ago called People versus Mohammed?
25	A Yes.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2586 Page 90 of 237

		DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	Q	In fact, that was the first time I believe you ever
2	tes	tified in a Daubert hearing.
3	А	No.
4	Q	It wasn't?
5	A	No.
6	Q	When was the first testimony?
7	А	1995.
8	Q	And that was in a United States Daubert hearing?
9	A	In South Carolina.
10	Q	Did that have to do with probabilistic genotyping?
11	A	No.
12	Q	Okay. The one in Muhammad is the first time you ever
13	test	tified in a Daubert hearing involving probabilistic
14	geno	otyping.
15	A	Yes.
16	Q	Okay. Thank you. And you were asked during that hearing
17	by a	defense counsel, "You're not a computer guy, are you?" And
18	you	responded, "No." Is that correct?
19	A	Possibly, yes.
20	Q	Okay. I understand based on your earlier testimony that
21	STR	mix version 2.6 is now being coded by a professional coding
22	COM	pany, correct?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	And it's still in the testing process, fair to say?
25	A	Yes.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2587 Page 91 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	Q And during that testing process 416 miscodes have been
2	identified. Right?
3	A I'm going to say yes.
4	Q I think that was in the chart.
5	A Yeah, it's at least 416. I'm not sure miscodes is the
6	right word but certainly the tenor of your question is correct.
7	Q Okay. Thank you. So there were 416 miscodes, or for lack
8	of a better description, similar problems or issues identified
9	and this was after bringing in professional software
10	developers, correct?
11	A Yes.
12	Q How many miscodes were identified in 2.3.07 during the
13	testing process?
14	A I don't have that information.
15	Q How can you assure the Court that there are no other errors
16	to version 2.3.07 that was used here?
17	A No one can ever make such an assurance.
18	Q You also testified regarding the assistance of peer
19	reviewed articles that relate to STRmix.
20	A Yes.
21	Q Almost all of those articles are in one journal, isn't that
22	right?
23	A That's the journal I tend to submit to, yes.
24	Q And that journal would be "Forensic Science International"?
25	A No.
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2588 Page 92 of 237

-		DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	Q	What journal is that?
2	A	"Forensic Science International Genetics".
3	Q	Thank you, I misspoke. Now that's not a software
4	eng	ineering journal, is it?
5	A	If one were writing for the forensicology community why
6	wou	ld one publish in a software engineering journal?
7	Q	From that is your answer no?
8	A	I think no.
9	Q	It's not a computing journal, is it?
10	А	No.
11	Q	Okay. You testified today that you're familiar with the
12	IEEB	E standards.
13	А	I know of them.
14	Q	Okay. So you know that one of the recommendations in the
15	guio	dance from IEEE is that software should go through
16	inde	ependent validation and verification processes.
17	А	Yes.
18	Q	You also testified that you are a member I believe of the
19	ISFO	G?
20	A	Yes.
21	Q	Could you remind me again what that acronym stands for?
22	A	International Society of Forensic Geneticists, but I
23	part	cicularly meant I was on the panel of the DNA commission.
24	Q	Okay. One of the recommendations of the ISFG in the recent
25	art	icle that was presented to you by the government was that to
l		

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2589 Page 93 of 237

		DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	inc	orporate the IEEE standard of independent testing, correct?
2	A	We probably meet that standard.
3	Q	Do you agree that that is what the article itself stated?
4	A	Yes, I think it did, yes.
5	Q	Okay. And, in fact, the United Kingdom Forensic Science
6	Reg	ulator that you previously testified about, they too
7	rec	ommend independent testing of software.
8	A	Yes. But I think we meet that requirement.
9	Q	Okay. The version in 2.3.07 or version 2.3.07, pardon me,
10	tha	t was used here, that did not follow the independent review
11	acc	ording to the IEEE standards.
12	A	Yes, I think it did.
13	Q	In what way?
14	A	Do you have IEEE and particularly the addendum on the
15	ind	ependent review?
16	Q	I can
17	A	The full requirements for independent review.
18	Q	I can bring up the article that was previously, that
19	ref	erences the IEEE standard.
20	A	I need the actual IEEE I think.
21	Q	I don't have it.
22	A	I do on my laptop. I'm sure Mr. Adams has it.
23	Q	I think let's table that for a minute and move forward.
24	I'm	referencing the, I'm talking about the reference that was
25	made	e in the article that was previously admitted as an exhibit.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2590 Page 94 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	A Which article would that be?
2	Q I'm sorry?
3	A Which article?
4	Q The ISFG article.
5	A Yes, I think we meet the IEEE validation or verification
6	they call it requirements.
7	Q Okay.
8	THE COURT: What do you understand independent
9	verification to mean?
10	THE WITNESS: I understand it differently from IEEE.
11	So IEEE says such things such as the facilities and resources
12	should be separate, the personnel should be separate, and the
13	funding should be separate. And I think we achieve that.
14	I would actually mean they should be separate from the
15	developers altogether. And to some extent we have met that as
16	well.
17	BY MS. KLOET:
18	Q Your testimony just now is to some extent. To what extent?
19	A So in particular, the group who do the validation or
20	verification do not do the programming. They are a separate
21	group. So in that regard, we maintain independence from the
22	coders. That independence has softened slightly by the fact
23	that we find bugs and you get into an iterative process of
24	talking with the coders. Now speaking of complete separation,
25	at least two groups have done some quite extensive by hand

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2591 Page 95 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	verification of the STRmix outputs.
2	Q So your statement just now is that they have done
3	verification of the STRmix outputs. Does that mean they have
4	duplicated the mathematics in the program?
5	A Yes, yes.
6	Q How many calculations are there in a STRmix analysis?
7	A A typical analysis would be hundreds of millions.
8	Q So is it your testimony today that hundreds the
9	hundreds of millions of mathematical equations that are
10	required for STRmix to run once have been repeated in toto?
11	A There are not hundreds of millions of equations. There are
12	hundreds of millions of calculations, and a sample of them
13	would have been tested.
14	Q So it was a sample that was tested, not all of the
15	calculations.
16	A You can't even begin to do all of them.
17	Q Okay. Thank you. You testified just a moment ago about
18	the independence of the review of the software for validation
19	of the software. How many of those reviews involved a review
20	of the source code?
21	A None.
22	Q Has anyone reviewed the source code?
23	A Only Mr. Adams.
24	Q Okay.
25	MS. KLOET: If I could confirm what he is viewing. I

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2592 Page 96 of 237

	96 DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	can confirm that's what I intended to bring up and I could use
2	my paper copy as a reference. If that pleases the Court.
3	THE COURT: What are we after here?
4	MS. KLOET: Your Honor, I have a copy of the STRmix
5	comparison reports, the seven-page document that was generated
6	in this case and I would like to be able to refer that to him
7	for the next set of questions.
8	THE COURT: Was that introduced by the government?
9	MS. KLOET: I don't believe so.
10	MR. PRESANT: It was not during his testimony, but we
11	do have it in our exhibit book so we could bring it up if that
12	would be helpful.
13	THE COURT: Would you do it, please?
14	MS. KLOET: Thank you.
15	MR. PRESANT: Government's Exhibit 26, I believe.
16	BY MS. KLOET:
17	Q That looks the same to me, Your Honor. So I can continue.
18	THE COURT: And this is the report generated by
19	Dr. Buckleton in this case.
20	MS. KLOET: Not precisely, Your Honor, but I can have
21	him identify it for you if you wish.
22	THE COURT: Okay.
23	BY MS. KLOET:
24	Q Dr. Buckleton, can you identify this document?
25	A It's STRmix output.
	Ш

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2593 Page 97 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	Q Did you create this personally?
2	A No.
3	Q Okay. Thank you. Do you have any reason to doubt it was
4	the STRmix report that was generated in this particular case?
5	A No.
6	Q Okay.
7	MS. KLOET: I don't know if you want to stipulate to
8	that with me since it's your exhibit. That was the report in
9	fact generated in this case.
10	Your Honor, I have asked the government if they will
11	stipulate if this was the report generated in this case, seeing
12	as it was a Government's Exhibit.
13	THE COURT: Mr. Presant.
14	MR. PRESANT: I mean we didn't mark it. I think the
15	Court will hear testimony from another witness that it was
16	produced in this case. I would rather that witness lay the
17	foundation for it.
18	MS. KLOET: Dr. Buckleton, I would like to have you
19	look at page 3, please. What's the title of that page or the
20	chart on that page, more specifically?
21	THE WITNESS: Per Locus Likelihood Ratios.
22	BY MS. KLOET:
23	Q What does that mean?
24	A That is the likelihood ratio for each locus.
25	Q And when you say locus, you mean each specific spot on the

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2594 Page 98 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	DNA strand that is viewed for purposes of DNA analysis in this
2	case, correct?
3	A Yes.
4	Q Okay. Were there any loci that were left out of analysis
5	here?
6	A Yes.
7	Q Which were those?
8	A Can you just expand this and show me loci I think it's 19
9	and 20 or 18 and 19? So it's DYS391 and D8S1179.
10	Q Okay. Does STRmix or can you tell from this document the
11	reasons that those two loci were left out of the analysis?
12	A I can't tell from this document, but I otherwise know.
13	Q Okay. Assessing a number of contributors is a necessary
14	first step to running a STRmix analysis, right?
15	A Yes.
16	Q All right. Now, the number of contributors is always an
17	estimate, is it not?
18	A Yes.
19	Q Okay. I want to talk a little bit about I don't think
20	we have covered the concept called the analytical threshold.
21	Can you explain to the Court what an analytical threshold is?
22	A Other than the fact that an analytical threshold has
23	absolutely nothing to do with STRmix. It's a threshold set by
24	the laboratory below which we ignore the data.
25	Q So it's set by the laboratory. So the laboratory then

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2595 Page 99 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	would be ignoring data under the
2	A Well, ignoring is a big word. We will not use that data.
3	We will look at it sometimes for number of contributors
4	information.
5	Q What is the implication if a number is below the analytical
6	threshold?
7	A A peak is below?
8	Q Correct.
9	A We won't use it in the analysis.
10	Q Okay. So if the number is below that, the RFU in a
11	particular allele or peak, as you said, is below the analytical
12	threshold it could be thrown out?
13	A It will be thrown out.
14	Q It will be thrown out of the analysis. Is it possible that
15	that low peak could actually be evidence of the presence of
16	true DNA?
17	A Many of them are exactly that.
18	Q And yet it's thrown out. Correct?
19	A That's correct. And that's not a new policy. That is a
20	policy that's been in place for well over 20 years and is a
21	very good policy. It stops us using data that is confusing or
22	likely to cause issues. Whilst we throw out some good data, we
23	throw out a lot of bad data.
24	Q I think I heard you testify just now you could possibly
25	throw out what you characterized as good data.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2596 Page 100 of 237

		DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	А	Most of it will be. But some of it is also confusing, bad,
2	and	will derail the process. And this is a very good policy.
3	It's	s sanctioned by SWGDAM and every major policy group.
4	Q	So could some of that data that is thrown out, so to speak,
5	coul	d it lead potentially to an underestimation of the number
6	of c	contributors in a mixture?
7	A	Yes.
8	Q	And that in turn could potentially affect the likelihood
9	rati	o generated.
10	A	Generally if you get the number of contributors wrong, you
11	get	a conservative likelihood ratio.
12	Q	Generally speaking.
13	A	Yes.
14	Q	Okay. There are competing programs to STRmix, correct?
15	A	Yes.
16	Q	And isn't it true that some of those programs choose to
17	inco	prporate that data below that threshold?
18	А	Yes.
19	Q	One of those, that program, an example of it would be
20	True	Allele, correct?
21	A	There are two I know of that do that.
22	Q	What's
23	A	TrueAllele is one of them.
24	Q	Thank you.
25		THE COURT: What's the other one?
	<u> </u>	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2597 Page 101 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	THE WITNESS: Lab Retriever, which is spelled like the
2	dog.
3	MS. KLOET: Thank you. You testified on direct to a
4	case you were involved in, New York versus Hillary.
5	THE WITNESS: Yes.
6	BY MS. KLOET:
7	Q And that was I believe you testified that STRmix analysis
8	was not admitted or the likelihood ratio generated by the
9	STRmix analysis in that case was not admitted, correct?
10	A That's correct.
11	Q Now, in that case they also ran another analysis using
12	TrueAllele, correct?
13	A Unbeknownst to me, TrueAllele had been run prior to my
14	involvement.
15	Q You're aware of that now, however?
16	A Yes, very much so.
17	Q So you're aware that that program concluded that in fact
18	the defendant in that case was excluded from the mixture.
19	A No, that's not so.
20	Q What was the conclusion in that case?
21	A Essentially inconclusive.
22	Q So the conclusion for TrueAllele was inconclusive and what
23	was your, the STRmix conclusion as to a likelihood ratio?
24	A Am I allowed to answer this?
25	THE COURT: Why would you not be allowed to answer?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2598 Page 102 of 237

102 DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET THE WITNESS: I don't know. It was precluded then. 1 I'm about to give it now. Shall I do so? 2 THE COURT: Yes. 3 The likelihood ratio I think was 300,000 THE WITNESS: 4 from memory. 5 BY MS. KLOET: 6 Okay. And that was excluded. Correct? 7 Q Α Yes. 8 Thank you. 9 Q We have subsequently diagnosed where TrueAllele went wrong 10 А if you're interested. 11 Not at this stage, thank you. I would like to move on to 12 0 the next chapter. I think we are getting a little bit outside 13 of the scope of this case. 14 I want to talk about drop-in. Are you familiar with 15 the concept of drop-in? 16 THE WITNESS: I invented the word. 17 BY MS. KLOET: 18 Okay. Can you explain it for us then, please? 19 Q Yes. Drop-in relates to the appearance of alleles in a non 20 А reproducible fashion in the electropherogram. 21 So in lay person terms, what does that mean, is it a single 22 0 23 allele in the --We have a model of alleles snowing from the ceiling. 24 Α So you imagine that alleles are falling from the ceiling and 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2599 Page 103 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	occasionally fall into your Eppendorf tube. And I can not
2	spell Eppendorf.
3	Q Is it an Eppendorf
4	A It's the little plastic thing that we have our extractor.
5	Q So that's something you would find in a lab?
6	A Yes.
7	Q Okay. So is drop-in a form of contamination?
8	A Yes.
9	Q So drop-in could take place in a lab, correct, as you just
10	described?
11	A It would only take place in a lab. If it happened prior to
12	the taking of the sample, we wouldn't consider it drop-in.
13	Q And a lab will typically have filters and protocols to
14	address the risk of contamination, wouldn't it?
15	A Yes.
16	Q Okay. So I just had this document, it's the same one as
17	before. And you identified it as a report generated by STRmix
18	in this case.
19	Can you please turn your attention to page 4 of this
20	document? What's the title of this chart present on this page?
21	THE WITNESS: Parameters.
22	BY MS. KLOET:
23	Q What are parameters?
24	A Is there a hard copy? Because mine is sideways and bleary.
25	Can I get a hard copy?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2600 Page 104 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	THE COURT: Should be in the book.
2	THE WITNESS: Is this number 5 or 6?
3	MS. KLOET: It's K in defense exhibit.
4	THE WITNESS: I think we have the equivalent. But can
5	someone help me?
6	MR. PRESANT: 26 in the government book.
7	THE WITNESS: I'm good, I think.
8	MS. KLOET: You may need the other one going forward.
9	THE WITNESS: I'm good now. Thank you.
10	BY MS. KLOET:
11	Q So we are looking at the same document as before, right?
12	A Yes.
13	Q All right.
14	A I think.
15	Q And you just testified that the title of this chart is
16	parameters. Can you explain what parameters are, what that
17	means for purposes of this document, please?
18	A These are the input parameters for STRmix.
19	Q What do you mean by input parameters?
20	A They're the parameters that are input into STRmix.
21	Q Who inputs them?
22	A They usually sit during the laboratory validation and they
23	are usually locked as a default. If any of them change they
24	become bold and italic.
25	Q Okay. So are these figures that are input by the local
l	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2601 Page 105 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET lab? 1 2 Α Yes. Okay. Not by STRmix itself. 3 Q Α No. 4 Do some of these parameters have an impact on the STRmix 5 Q analysis potentially, not in every case but potentially? 6 I think nearly all of them would. 7 Α Okay. Fair enough. In the third column, the second row, 0 8 there's a parameter called drop-in cap. 9 Yes. 10 А What is the value for that? Q 11 А 400. 12 What does that mean? 13 Q Peaks above 400 will not be considered drop-in. 14 А So the converse of that would be peaks below 400 would or 15 0 could be considered drop-in, correct? 16 Would be proposed potentially as drop-in. One of the 17 Α proposals. 18 Okay. If you can turn to the next page titled Evidence 19 0 Input Files. The very first locus listed there is D3S1358. 20 Are there any of the alleles present at this particular locus 21 that are under the drop-in cap? 22 23 Α Yes. Which one is that? 24 Q

Α

25

17.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2602 Page 106 of 237

Ouoc	
	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	Q All right. How about at the next locus, any under the
2	drop-in cap?
3	A Yes.
4	Q How many?
5	A Two.
6	Q All right. How about at locus D10S1248?
7	A Two.
8	Q Two. Okay. If I told you there were 11 peaks on this, in
9	this document that were at or lower than 400, would you have
10	any reason to question that?
11	A No.
12	Q Okay. So there are 11 peaks that are noted as present here
13	but in fact potentially could have been drop-in, right?
14	A Yes.
15	Q And your testimony earlier was that drop-in could, is
16	essentially contamination or could be attributed to
17	contamination, true?
10	No.

18 A Yes.

Q Okay. Thank you. Back to the page we were just on. Right
under that row we were looking at drop-in cap. I'm looking at
the row entitled drop-in frequency.

22 A Yes.

23 Q What's the value there?

24 A .3453.

25 Q Okay. You said this was a parameter that was inputted by

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2603 Page 107 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET the lab following local validation, right? 1 Α Yes. 2 So the frequency of drop-in as a result of their own 3 Q testing was .3453 or 34.5 percent, true? 4 Not really. Α 5 What do you mean by not really? 6 Q Looks like they fitted the gamma distribution which is a Α 7 good idea or an exponential distribution which is a good idea. 8 So the 3453 may have come from a spreadsheet I made that gets 9 the tail area correct. But am I right witness for this? I 10 didn't do any of this work. 11 I'm just asking about where you believe those figures came 12 Q from and what they signify. 13 They have come from the internal validation which a 14 А subsequent witness will speak to. 15 These are parameters that are used in the software that you 16 Q co-developed, correct? 17 Yes. Α 18 Thank you. Speaking of contamination, I think you 19 Q Okay. used the analogy snowing from the ceiling --20 Yes. 21 А -- for how the alleles might arrive in a mixture in a lab 22 0 or in a sample in a lab. The DNA can arrive on an object and 23 therefore in a sample without any sort of direct physical 24 contact, isn't that true? 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2604 Page 108 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	A Yes, I think that's true.
2	Q Okay.
3	A This has nothing to do with STRmix. Or prob gene or
4	Q Would you agree it has to do with potential contamination?
5	A Yes. Is that an area you would like to qualify me as an
6	expert on?
7	Q I believe you're qualified as an expert in forensic science
8	for purposes of this hearing. So
9	A I have studied contamination.
10	Q Okay. What I'm getting at, so the DNA that is present in
11	the sample that was analyzed here could potentially be
12	explained by, could potentially be there even without direct
13	contact, isn't that true?
14	A Really there are better witnesses. I don't know the quant.
15	And I mean you're getting me to say things like possible where
16	things are, you know, some things are possible but enormously
17	unlikely.
18	Q Well, drawing upon your experience and expertise in
19	forensic science.
20	A I haven't studied this case at all. I don't know where the
21	sample is from. I don't know the quant value. There are
22	better witnesses for this evidence.
23	Q Okay. Do your best as a qualified expert in forensic
24	science. My question is, could DNA arrive in a sample without
25	direct contact between an individual and that sample?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2605 Page 109 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	A Yes, you could drop blood on something or you could
2	ejaculate on something or you could spit on something.
3	Q Okay. Thank you. That's as far as I'll take it on that
4	point.
5	I believe this document was previously displayed to
6	you but for purposes of the record could you identify it again
7	please?
8	A It's an e-gram.
9	Q If I told you it was the e-gram or the electropherogram for
10	this particular case, for the sample taken in this case, would
11	you have any reason to doubt that?
12	A No.
13	Q Okay. Did you have a chance to review other materials in
14	this particular case including Mr. Gissantaner's own EPG?
15	A I have seen it. I haven't reviewed it. It was present at
16	a preparation meeting yesterday. So I've seen it.
17	Q Okay. Did you have do you agree that his at every
18	loci that was analyzed here there are some loci where both of
19	his alleles are not present?
20	A I haven't done that work. But I could it for you, but I
21	haven't done it.
22	Q Okay. I'm just going to take you from one locus and we
23	will go from there. So have a look at CSF which is in the
24	bottom half of this first page, just to the left of the I'm
25	looking at this one right here. So what alleles are present at
L	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2606 Page 110 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	this locus?
2	A 7, 9, 10 and 11.
3	Q Okay. I'm going to pull up another document quickly. Was
4	this one of the documents that you had a chance to look at
5	yesterday?
6	A It was present and I have looked at the blue lane only.
7	Q So if I were to would you have any reason to doubt that
8	this is the EPG for Mr. Gissantaner's reference sample?
9	A No.
10	Q Okay. So let's look at, have a look at this locus right
11	there. I'm trying to look at CSF. Second circle. Okay. So
12	this one right here. So what two alleles are present there?
13	A 9 and 12.
14	Q Okay. So that would represent ostensibly the alleles that
15	Mr. Gissantaner carries at that particular locus, true?
16	A Yes.
17	Q So 9 and 12. Can we go back to the previous exhibit,
18	please? So if you could look back again at that same locus, I
19	believe you just agreed that the alleles that are present on
20	Mr. Gissantaner's EPG were 9 and 12. And you testified earlier
21	too that the alleles that are present at the same locus are 7,
22	9, 10 and 11. So there's no 12 present in this sample, is
23	there, at least as displayed by the EPG?
24	A There is no 12 peak above the analytical threshold.
25	MS. KLOET: Okay. Thank you.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2607 Page 111 of 237

DR.	JOHN	BUCKLETON	-	CROSS	EXAMINATION	-	MS.	KLOET	
-----	------	-----------	---	-------	-------------	---	-----	-------	--

1	THE COURT: What does that mean?
2	THE WITNESS: There is no peak on which we would
3	choose to rely for the 12 allele that is concordant with
4	Mr. Gissantaner's 12 allele. So there are two possible
5	explanations. The 12 of Mr. Gissantaner has dropped out, or
6	Mr. Gissantaner is not a donor.
7	MS. KLOET: Are you ready for me to change the
8	display, Your Honor?
9	THE COURT: Yes, yes.
10	BY MS. KLOET:
11	Q So this is Defense Exhibit K, the comparison report that
12	you've already identified. Page 3. I would like you to have a
13	look at page 3, please, which she is about to display. Just a
14	minute while she orients the page. So I have some highlights
15	here, but what I would like you to look at is the highlights
16	under CSF, that locus we were just looking at.
17	A Yes.
18	Q Okay. So at loci CSF, the third column we have there, what
19	does that represent?
20	A The likelihood ratio for that locus.
21	Q For that particular locus, okay. What's that number?
22	A 4.2.
23	Q Thank you. Now, a likelihood ratio greater than one, what
24	does that signify?
25	A Support for the prosecution proposition.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2608 Page 112 of 237

		DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	Q	Okay. So to put it another way, it's an inclusive piece of
2	info	ormation or inclusive likelihood ratio?
3	A	That's correct.
4	Q	So here you have a likelihood ratio greater than one, and
5	the	refore inclusive at a location where you don't see, as we
6	just	t established, all of Mr. Gissantaner's alleles, correct?
7	A	Yes.
8	Q	If this number, 4.2 was the likelihood ratio at each locus
9	on	the 21 reporting loci, do you have, can you give us an
10	est:	imate of what the likelihood ratio would be generated from?
11	А	I can give you the exact answer.
12	Q	What is that?
13	A	It's 4.2 to the pair of 21.
14	Q	Okay. That's a 4.2 with 21 zeros after it?
15	А	No, not quite. It's about
16	Q	Can you tell us what that is?
17	А	Do you want me to do this in my head? I think I can.
18	Q	Would it be fair to say that you take the number 4.2 and
19	you	move the decimal 21 places?
20	A	About 150 billion.
21	Q	150 billion. Okay. So 4.2, although it seems small has a
22	pre	tty large impact on the overall likelihood ratio if it were
23	car	ried across all the reporting loci?
24	A	Yes.
25	Q	150 billion, is that what your testimony was?
	<u> </u>	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2609 Page 113 of 237

_	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	A I'm doing math in my head which isn't a good plan.
2	Q I have a different number but I'll go, they are both quite
3	large.
4	A Somewhat might have Excel open. They can put it in
5	quickly.
6	Q But you would agree that's a fairly large likelihood ratio.
7	A Yes.
8	Q And that's generated from a number that's only a couple of
9	integers above 1, right, at each locus? I'll rephrase. Might
10	be a confusing question. So what does a likelihood ratio of 1
11	indicate, is it informative?
12	A No.
13	Q Okay. And here we have a likelihood ratio of 4.2. That's
14	only 3.2 above an uninformative likelihood ratio number, right?
15	A Well, the answer is yes.
16	Q Okay.
17	A It's a poor, it's a poor thought process.
18	Q But if you were to have that particular, although it's only
19	a difference of 3.2, at least on a likelihood ratio scale, if
20	you were to use that 4.2 and input the per locus likelihood
21	ratio for each one of these rows in this particular column, you
22	would generate a likelihood ratio statistic at least in the
23	billions.
24	A Yes.
25	Q Okay. Thank you. You talked about stutter in your direct
L	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2610 Page 114 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	exam. I would like to discuss that just a little bit. What is
2	stutter exactly to refresh, to the extent we didn't already
3	cover it to refresh the Court's recollection?
4	A Stutter is an artifact of the amplification process.
5	Q What kind of artifact do you mean? How does it manifest?
6	A In Fusion 5C there are three predominant stutters. The
7	most common is the minus 1 repeat stutter which creates a peak,
8	one repeat smaller than the allele.
9	Q So I'm sorry to interrupt you. I just want to make sure we
10	don't get too much at once. So when you say one repeat
11	shorter, would that mean then if a peak was 12 in order for it
12	to be, if backward stutter took place as you just described,
13	there may be evidence of an 11 present?
14	A Yes.
15	Q Thank you. Okay. Go ahead. And you were talking about
16	three different types of stutter.
17	A The other is forward stutter which is one repeat larger.
18	Q Okay.
19	A And we have a minus 2 base repeat stutter happening at D1
20	in Fusion.
21	Q Okay. So to summarize, forward stutter is one repeat
22	longer, backward stutter is one repeat shorter, true?
23	A Yes.
24	Q Okay. And that manifests as an increase in the allele
25	number that's present in the EPG, if potentially if that
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2611 Page 115 of 237

·	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	took place?
2	A No, it shouldn't. We have got mechanisms in place to avoid
3	that.
4	Q That's how it could appear, potentially, without those
5	mechanisms?
6	A If someone were to do forensic science without those
7	mechanisms, yes, they would get the answer wrong.
8	Q Okay. Thank you. What is forward stutter modeling?
9	A Modeling the forward stutter I spoke of.
10	Q Okay. When you say modeling, what does that mean?
11	A We essentially predict a peak height for forward stutter
12	and compare it with the observed peak height and do our
13	standard calculation for the probability of that occurrence.
14	Q Okay. Thank you. Did the version of STRmix that was used
15	in this case, 2.3.07, take into account the possibility of
16	forward stutter?
17	A No.
18	Q Do the later versions of STRmix including the one you're
19	currently developing take into account that possibility?
20	A Yes.
21	Q Thank you. So I'm going back to the electropherogram for
22	the sample in this case. If you could turn to page 2. I would
23	like you to look at this second column of boxes here. So the
24	second column of boxes, I'm referencing to the left of that
25	line there, those are the alleles present at locus D12S391,
l	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2612 Page 116 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

1	
1	correct, as they appear on the electropherogram?
2	A Yes.
3	Q Okay. The 19 peak here, the 19 allele is, the RFUs, or the
4	peak height as you described it earlier, are 4649, true?
5	A Yes.
6	Q The 20 peak just below it or just next to it, would be, I'm
7	not saying this specifically, but a 20 peak could be in forward
8	stutter position to the 19 peak.
9	A It is in the forward stutter position.
10	Q Okay. Thank you. But by comparison to 19 the amount of
11	RFUs at 19 which we just established was 4649, the RFU at 20
12	are quite low at 648 in height.
13	A Yes.
14	Q So potentially the 20 that's present there could be forward
15	stutter to the 19 that's present in larger amounts.
16	A No.
17	Q Your testimony
18	A You would never get a forward stutter that big.
19	Q Why do you say that?
20	A It's almost always less than two percent of the parent.
21	But it is also in the back stutter position of the 21.
22	Q The 20 you mean?
23	A Yeah, it's between the 19 and the 21.
24	Q So is it your testimony today it's absolutely impossible?
25	A It's absolutely impossible for that 20 peak to be all

Case	e 1:17-cr-	00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2613 Page 117 of 237
		DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	for	ward stutter.
2	Q	Okay. How about we look at peak 21. Now, that particular,
3	the	RFU at that particular peak are 1970, correct?
4	A	Yes.
5	Q	And the 21 peak is or the 20 peak is in backward stutter
6	pos	ition to that 21 peak, right?
7	A	Yes.
8	Q	Is it possible that that 20 peak is a sum of the forward
9	stu	tter from 19 and the back stutter of 20?
10	A	I have to go and do some math. I would say see I don't
11	have	e the stutter ratios for D12 in my head but I'll just try

and do it. Really why are you making me do mental arithmetic in court? Why haven't we done prepared work on this?

12

13

25

MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, I'm going to lodge an 14 objection now on that basis which is he has already testified 15 that he has not reviewed the specific work done in this case. 16 The government is going to call a witness later on who has done 17 the work in this case and can testify about these particular 18 electropherograms. I think Ms. Kloet has had a lot of leeway 19 to question Dr. Buckleton about these issues, but I think her 20 examination would be better focused on how the software 21 functions as opposed to what was done in this particular case 22 because he hasn't reviewed it. It's not fair to make him do 23 that on the stand. 24

THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2614 Page 118 of 237

Π

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

1	MS. KLOET: Well, Your Honor, this is information
2	that's incorporated into the software program that
3	Dr. Buckleton created himself. This is he's familiar with
4	the parameters. I'm asking him to simply read the numbers that
5	everyone in the courtroom can review. And he's familiar as a
6	forensic science expert about what, of concepts of forward and
7	backward stutter. The question I just asked didn't require him
8	to do mathematics. I just asked him if it was possible under
9	the theories and principles of forensic, of forward and
10	backward stutter that this particular allele in the amount
11	that's there could potentially be a combination of forward and
12	backward stutter. Not conclusively yes or no, just
13	potentially. I don't think that requires math.
14	MR. PRESANT: Well, I think the testimony is he would
15	have to refer back to other materials in order to say
16	conclusively. So I don't think there is a lot of probative
17	value in the question. Is it something possible hypothetically
18	or conceivably. I think she should ask the witness what he
10	Image about and that he is recovered to testify about have

19 knows about and what he is prepared to testify about here today. 20

THE COURT: I think you need to move on, Ms. Kloet. 21 Ι really do. I think you are getting a little bit deep in the 22 woods here with regard to Dr. Buckleton's expertise and the 23 meaning of these documents which he did not produce. 24 MS. KLOET: I'll move on, Your Honor. And I can ask 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2615 Page 119 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	another witness to hopefully answer some of those questions
2	that he's not in a position to do today.
3	Based on your so is it your testimony for purposes
4	of clarification that you have not reviewed the EPGs in this
5	case or you just did briefly yesterday?
6	THE WITNESS: I saw them. I don't think I could say I
7	reviewed them.
8	BY MS. KLOET:
9	Q Okay. Can you pull up J, please? You are familiar with
10	what a STRmix report looks like, correct?
11	A Yes.
12	Q General format. Okay. I hope so. And you're aware to the
13	extent you have some familiarity and from the cover page of the
14	document I'm displaying here that the determination of the
15	number of contributors here was three, right?
16	A Yes.
17	Q Okay. No reason to dispute that.
18	A No.
19	Q Okay. Or at least that determination.
20	So what is this document that I'm looking at here?
21	A That's the opening page of a STRmix output.
22	Q Okay. And if you see towards the top under the STRmix
23	brand stamp there is a comments. It says deconvolute. What
24	does that mean?
25	A Mine is different from yours.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2616 Page 120 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

1	THE COURT: Are you on Exhibit J in the defense book?
2	THE WITNESS: I must not be. I think I'm sorted now,
3	thank you. In any case, deconvolute is, tends to mean exactly
4	what it says, it's asking STRmix to deconvolute the mixture.
5	BY MS. KLOET:
6	Q And by deconvolute, could you just break it down for us?
7	A It's the process I spoke of earlier which is essentially to
8	run the Markov Chain and ascertain those sets of genotypes that
9	could plausibly explain the mixture.
10	Q Okay. And on this front page there is a chart entitled
11	Summary of Contributors, correct?
12	A Yes.
13	Q And in that chart there is a row entitled mixture
14	proportions.
15	A Yes.
16	Q What does it say as to the proportion of the mixture
17	contributed by 1, what is the figure there?
18	A 68.
19	MR. PRESANT: Same objection, Your Honor. The witness
20	didn't prepare this document. If Ms. Kloet has questions about
21	how the software works or why it generates a document like
22	this, I think those are fair for Dr. Buckleton. The document
23	speaks for itself and there will be other witnesses who did
24	prepare the document who will testify about what it means.
25	THE COURT: I think she is heading in that direction,

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2617 Page 121 of 237

-		DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	Mr.	Presant. And he can obviously relate what is on the page.
2		MS. KLOET: I am, Your Honor. I don't expect very
3	man	y more questions on these particular documents. With
4	res	pect to contributor 2, what's the proportion of the mix?
5		THE WITNESS: 25.
6	BY I	MS. KLOET:
7	Q	And contributor 3?
8	A	7.
9	Q	Okay. Dr. Buckleton, do you recognize this document?
10	A	Yes.
11	Q	What is it?
12	A	This is the raw output from STRmix.
13	Q	The raw output you said?
14	A	Yes.
15	Q	If I could call your attention to the first page, the
16	sect	tion entitled contributor order giving highest likelihood
17	rat	io.
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	Do you agree that this report generated by STRmix tends to
20	ind	icate the strongest support for the sample labeled
21	LS1	5-3777-2AX as contributor 3?
22	A	Yes.
23	Q	So if I were to tell you that 2AX represented
24	Mr.	Gissantaner, would you agree that the strongest likelihood
25	rat	io for him would be at contributor 3 according to this
l	<u> </u>	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2618 Page 122 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	report?
2	A Yes.
3	Q Okay. Thank you. Earlier in your testimony you referenced
4	diagnostics, is that true?
5	A Yes.
6	Q And STRmix generates several diagnostics. What was their
7	purpose?
8	A To help diagnose the performance of the software in this
9	particular run.
10	Q So it can help tell the analyst whether or not the run was
11	good, I guess, for lack
12	A Yes.
13	Q And the one you testified to earlier was the Gelman-Rubin
14	diagnostic?
15	A Yes.
16	Q Can you just roughly describe what that means?
17	A Have all the different chains gone to the same places.
18	Q Okay. I guess I lied. I had one more reference to this.
19	So back to J. So this is the document I was just showing you
20	that the STRmix report that we went over with the contributors
21	listed. Under the section entitled Run Information, is there
22	any information about the Gelman-Rubin diagnostic you just
23	explained?
24	A Yes.
25	Q What's the figure for that?
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2619 Page 123 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	A 1.41.
2	Q 1.41. Is that a potential warning indicator that this may
3	have not been a good run?
4	A It's above 1.2 which is a limit many people would use.
5	Q So if it's above 1.2, then potentially this could indicate
6	there was an issue or concern with the run?
7	A With running it for longer.
8	Q A lab can run STRmix more than once, right?
9	A Yes.
10	Q Okay. Thank you. I want to talk about the validation
11	studies that you covered pretty extensively. I'm not going to
12	cover them as extensively. You mentioned SWGDAM. SWGDAM has
13	published guidelines, right?
14	A Yes.
15	Q But guidelines aren't the same as standards, are they?
16	A There are no standards.
17	Q What is the difference?
18	A To some extent standards are mandatory. Whereas guidelines
19	are not.
20	Q Okay.
21	A But for all intents and purposes, SWGDAM guidelines are
22	mandatory in the United States.
23	THE COURT: Would it be fair to say that a guideline
24	is more like a range of behavior or
25	THE WITNESS: Yeah.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2620 Page 124 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

T	
1	THE COURT: values as opposed to a standard which
2	is a single
3	THE WITNESS: Yes.
4	THE COURT: statement.
5	THE WITNESS: Yes, that's well put.
6	BY MS. KLOET:
7	Q When was the STRmix software first commercially available
8	in the United States?
9	A January 2014.
10	Q And when were the SWGDAM guidelines published?
11	A Can you check for me? I think it's July 2015.
12	Q That sounds about right. I have June.
13	A It could be June.
14	Q So you completed the developmental validation or engaged in
15	a significant amount of it and sold the product in the United
16	States but in the absence of formal standards under SWGDAM.
17	A Yes.
18	Q Okay. Thank you. And when SWGDAM eventually did issue
19	those guidelines, didn't they specifically instruct not to
20	apply those guidelines retroactively?
21	A They may have. I think they usually do that. But it has
22	no, it has no traction. A Court can deem that it should be
23	taken cognizance of whether SWGDAM thinks so or not.
24	Q Okay. Talking about the peer reviewed publications in this
25	case. The peer reviews of these validation studies of yours
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2621 Page 125 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	did not involve a duplication of the exact tests that you
2	completed on the STRmix program, correct?
3	A No.
4	Q So they were an evaluation of the studies or tests that you
5	completed, true?
6	A They usually about paper exercise. So they actually get
7	the paper electronically and read it. Very few people actually
8	repeat the calculations, but I do tend to do that, but most
9	referees do not.
10	Q Okay. Thank you. The internal validations that you
11	referenced, you indicated that Nathan Adams is the only
12	individual who has reviewed the source code.
13	A Yes.
14	Q So impliedly then the Michigan State Police didn't review
15	the source code during their validation.
16	A No, they did not.
17	Q Okay. Someone who has to review the source code would have
18	to get permission from ESR, is that true?
19	A Permission is automatic on signing of the NDA, so they
20	don't need to get specific permission.
21	Q Okay. I mean you don't make it publicly available.
22	A No, we don't.
23	Q Do you recognize this document, Dr. Buckleton?
24	A Just give me a minute, please. Yes. This is our access to
25	STRmix that appears on the STRmix web page.
18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<pre>to get permission from ESR, is that true? A Permission is automatic on signing of the NDA, so they don't need to get specific permission. Q Okay. I mean you don't make it publicly available. A No, we don't. Q Do you recognize this document, Dr. Buckleton? A Just give me a minute, please. Yes. This is our access</pre>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN	ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18	PageID.2622	Page 126 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	THE COURT: We are at C?
2	MS. KLOET: CC, two Cs. All right. So this is a
3	3-page document, right?
4	THE WITNESS: Yes.
5	BY MS. KLOET:
6	Q On the first page I would like to call your attention to
7	the fourth full paragraph. It begins, "Where STRmix has been
8	used."
9	A Yes.
10	Q Okay. So this paragraph delineates what's available for
11	inspection, true, for defense review?
12	A This delineates what we would automatically hand over.
13	Q Okay.
14	A We would also hand over extraneous material if requested
15	and if our lawyers allowed us to.
16	Q Okay. Do you agree that there are four items listed in
17	this bulleted list in that paragraph?
18	A Yes.
19	Q And that's the source code, a limited trial version,
20	developmental validation records, and the user's manual,
21	correct?
22	A Yes.
23	Q Github repository is not on that list, is it?
24	A No.
25	Q You charge defense to do this review, don't you?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2623 Page 127 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	A No.
2	Q ESR charges defense to do this review.
3	A No.
4	Q So is it your testimony today that if defense counsel
5	requested this information that that would be free?
6	A I think you have to pay the costs of the supervision and it
7	doesn't go to ESR at all. And an installation fee by the
8	installer of the software and that doesn't go to ESR at all.
9	Q What if I told you it was \$100 an hour to access the source
10	code.
11	MR. PRESANT: I'm going to object on relevance
12	grounds, Your Honor. I think this is a Daubert hearing about
13	the reliability of the software. Dr. Buckleton developed the
14	software. I think he's testified already today that he doesn't
15	handle the business end of it. He's certainly not the lawyer
16	for ESR. I'm not sure there has even been a foundation that he
17	developed this document. And I don't understand the relevance
18	of it considering the code review has already taken place and
19	the Court is going to hear testimony about that in order to
20	determine the issue here which is whether or not the software
21	is reliable.
22	THE COURT: I don't understand the relevance either,
23	Ms. Kloet.
24	MS. KLOET: Your Honor, whether the software has been
25	reviewed and validated and the extent of those reviews and
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2624 Page 128 of 237

DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

validation goes directly to how accessible this program is. 1 2 And I believe Dr. Buckleton has already testified that there are some open source and previous software versions for 3 probabilistic genotyping software, and his position previously 4 was that this be allowed open source. So I think it goes 5 directly to access, which goes directly to whether or not it's 6 been sufficiently validated and tested. And as he -- I'll 7 stop there. 8

9 THE COURT: Well, it strikes me that whether it is
10 free for purposes of validation is irrelevant. The question is
11 has it been validated independently of Dr. Buckleton and the
12 company for which he works, or the agency for which he works.
13 Right?

MS. KLOET: The question is the breadth of the 14 validation, the depth and the breadth, as it applies to 15 different mixtures from independent review, and his testimony 16 tended to suggest today that the review was in fact done 17 internally. So access to the source code would enable 18 independent reviewers to identify issues or problems in the 19 coding that might manifest themselves during the operation of 20 the program itself. 21

THE COURT: Well, is it your position then that charging a hundred dollars an hour is somehow limiting independent review? Why don't you just ask him, has, have there been independent reviews of this software including the

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2625 Page 129 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	source code. Isn't that really the question?
2	MS. KLOET: I think he's testified to that today, Your
3	Honor, that Mr. Adams has done that and he's the only one. So
4	I can move on to the next set of questions.
5	THE COURT: Okay.
6	MS. KLOET: My point was to emphasize the lack of
7	access.
8	G. Dr. Buckleton, in 2008 you coauthored an article
9	about the likelihood ratio and the random man not excluded as
10	means of presenting evidence. Isn't that true?
11	THE WITNESS: Yes.
12	BY MS. KLOET:
13	Q Is this the article that you authored?
14	A Yes.
15	Q Now, in the article fair to say that you weighed these two
16	approaches of presenting evidence against each other, right?
17	A Yes.
18	Q And in fact you came to two conclusions: One of those was
19	that likelihood ratios are different difficult to present in
20	court.
21	A Yes.
22	Q Specifically, if you would like to follow along, on page
23	344, in the second column, second paragraph, can you read the
24	last paragraph or last sentence, pardon me, for me starting
25	with there is.
ļ	

129

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2626 Page 130 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET
1	A I stand no chance of reading this at the moment. Can this
2	be made bigger?
3	THE COURT: Can you look at it in the book?
4	THE WITNESS: Maybe I could. What is it?
5	THE COURT: It's G.
6	MS. KLOET: Here we go. Exhibit G. The final
7	paragraph, final sentence in that paragraph, could you read
8	that for me, please?
9	THE WITNESS: Yes. "There is considerable evidence
10	that likelihood ratios are harder to understand and that they
11	may be slightly more prone to the prosecutor's fallacy."
12	BY MS. KLOET:
13	Q Okay. Thank you. The paragraph right below that, if you
14	could pull that up, please. Can you in the middle of the
15	paragraph you see the word furthermore. Could you read that
16	sentence?
17	A "Furthermore, if likelihood ratios lead to better
18	scientific decision making then they should be used."
19	Q What's the next sentence?
20	A "Whether they are then presented to court is a secondary
21	decision."
22	Q Thank you. This was an article that you coauthored,
23	correct?
24	A Yes.
25	Q I'm just going to ask this final question and I think it's

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2627 Page 131 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - REDIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	done. It's not related to this document necessarily so you can
2	pull it down.
3	What is a conditioning profile?
4	THE WITNESS: A conditioning profile is a profile that
5	can reasonably be assumed to be present under both the
6	prosecution and defense scenario.
7	BY MS. KLOET:
8	Q Okay. Could there be more than one conditioning profile?
9	A Yes.
10	Q So does that mean if there's an additional reference sample
11	added in the analysis that it would impact the outcome, the
12	outcome of an analysis potentially?
13	A Yes.
14	Q Would it tend to increase its reliability if you knew for
15	certain who else was in a mixture?
16	A They are all reliable. It would increase its ability to
17	discriminate true from false contributors.
18	Q Okay.
19	MS. KLOET: Thank you. That's all I have, Your Honor.
20	THE COURT: Any redirect, Mr. Presant?
21	MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor.
22	REDIRECT EXAMINATION
23	BY MR. PRESANT:
24	Q Dr. Buckleton, Ms. Kloet asked you some questions about the
25	IEEE and you said it would be helpful if you could refer to the
l	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2628 Page 132 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - REDIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	manual.
2	A Yes.
3	Q Do you recall that?
4	A Yes.
5	Q I wanted to offer you the opportunity if you want to see
6	anything in the manual.
7	A Only if you can get me directly to the independence clause
8	which I think we may meet. I may have brought it to your
9	attention yesterday. I can't remember. I don't think it's
10	page 17, and I think you only printed to there.
11	Q May I approach, Your Honor?
12	THE COURT: Yes.
13	MR. PRESANT: I don't think I can get you there but
14	I'll give you the opportunity to do it. If it's not important
15	we will move on.
16	THE WITNESS: All right. Perhaps I can try and answer
17	your next question while I look.
18	BY MR. PRESANT:
19	Q Ms. Kloet also asked you some questions about the
20	analytical threshold and then some subsequent questions about
21	drop-in and drop-out. You recall those?
22	A Yes.
23	Q She asked you a number of questions about drop-in/drop-out
24	stutter. Is it fair to say those are all biological phenomena?
25	A They are all biological phenomena. They are not peculiar

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2629 Page 133 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - REDIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	to STRmix and they have been in existence since the inception
2	of DNA analysis.
3	Q Do you think when you're building a model that reflects the
4	existence of those phenomena it's necessary to have training in
5	forensic analysis or forensic biology in order to be able to
6	understand how they should properly be modeled?
7	A I think it's advantageous, yes.
8	Q Now, you also testified I believe that the analytical
9	threshold is not an issue for STRmix.
10	A It's not an issue peculiar to STRmix. We have had
11	analytical thresholds in the United States again since the
12	inception. And they are highly accepted by courts all over
13	America, and it's just standard usage.
14	Q And STRmix uses analytical thresholds.
15	A Yes.
16	Q Ms. Kloet asked you a series of questions about
17	contamination being source of drop-in. Are there other causes
18	of drop-in besides contamination?
19	A Drop-in we think are fragments of cells present in the
20	laboratory often after the cleanup process. It's a very rare
21	phenomenon, and it is a form of contamination.
22	Q But it's not necessarily mishandling of evidence
23	contamination.
24	A No. It's good sensitivity. It's almost impossible to
25	completely get rid of. And it's reasonably innocuous. It's

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2630 Page 134 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - REDIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	single alleles, and it would be almost inconceivable they could
2	ever build to form any form of false inclusion.
3	Q Ms. Kloet asked you about the drop-in threshold of 400 I
4	believe it was.
5	A Yes.
6	Q How did you come up with that number, 400, or did you come
7	up with that number?
8	A I think MSP would have come up with it. And it tends to be
9	a number higher than the highest drop-in they have seen.
10	Q That's because it's specific to the laboratory where the
11	work is being conducted.
12	A Yes, yes.
13	Q Just to be clear, STRmix in fact models for the different
14	biological phenomenon we just covered, drop-in, drop-out and
15	stutter, those are all things that are incorporated into the
16	mathematical model?
17	A Yes. This version models only back stutter, not forward
18	stutter.
19	Q Ms. Kloet also asked you about the particular data in this
20	case of an example of drop-out or that 12 allele I believe that
21	dropped out, right?
22	A Well, it dropped out if it's from Mr. Gissantaner, and we
23	shouldn't make the assumption it is from Mr. Gissantaner.
24	That's the question, not the conclusion.
25	Q But the likelihood ratio models both of those

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2631 Page 135 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - REDIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	possibilities, that it is from him and that it is not, correct?
2	A Absolutely. That's exactly what it does. It's weighed
3	those against each other, and in their particular locus, the
4	colony specific factor locus which we were speaking of, it's
5	the rarity of the 9 allele that's driving that locus specific
6	allele of 4.20.
7	0 She also asked you a series of questions about 4 2 being

7 She also asked you a series of questions about 4.2 being Ο close to 1, and the product rule getting you to a number in the 8 billions. And I believe you started an answer saying that 9 wasn't a logical way to think about it. I just wanted to give 10 you an opportunity to explain why that is. 11

Sure. So 4.2 could be viewed as 3.2 bigger than 1, or over 12 Α 4 times 1. And it's the multiplier I ask you to think of. So 13 if I could lower your chance of developing cancer by a factor 14 of 4, would you call that immaterial? 15

I wouldn't, no. 16 Q

25

Well, I would suggest you shouldn't. It's a massive 17 А factor. 18

And if you could do that 21 times that compounded on one 19 0 another. 20

If you could get a factor of 4 in 21 major diseases, I 21 Α would take it. 22

23 Q Now, she also asked you about this diagnostic being 1.41. 24 Α Yes.

You said a commonly used threshold is 1.2. Q

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2632 Page 136 of 237

	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - REDIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	A Yes.
2	Q Is that a mandatory threshold?
3	A No, it is not. It's a soft threshold. Recall this is a
4	convergence diagnostic, not a has it run properly diagnostic.
5	So you can get the right answer from something with 1.41, and
6	often more complex mixtures do have higher GRs.
7	Q And I think you started to say something along the lines of
8	well it could have run for longer.
9	A Yeah.
10	Q What did you mean by that?
11	A You can set STRmix to run for longer.
12	Q So if someone were unhappy with that particular number,
13	they could choose to run it again, run for longer and that
14	diagnostic might get lower?
15	A It would get lower.
16	Q But that's a judgment call that whoever is running it has
17	to make.
18	A We have done a fairly massive trial so we have picked on
19	GRs that were of the sort of 1.4 and then run them for longer,
20	and the GR does come down and the likelihood ratio seldom moves
21	at all. So I would predict if you ran this for longer the GR
22	would come down but the likelihood ratio would be similar.
23	Q Finally, Ms. Kloet showed you sentences out of context from
24	that 2008 paper regarding likelihood ratios. I wanted to give
25	you a chance to elaborate on that. Has your thinking on

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2633 Page 137 of 237

-	DR. JOHN BUCKLETON - REDIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	likelihood ratios changed since 2008?
2	A No. They are not so out of context, to be fair to
3	Ms. Kloet. I think I just accept that presenting likelihood
4	ratios is difficult. The wording is very awkward. Her Honor
5	has very correctly picked up on this. It is awkward. And it
6	is an area which were we to go to trial we could give some
7	proper attention to. I spend a lot of my time thinking about
8	how to present this evidence.
9	Q But the bottom line opinion you have is that it is useful
10	evidence that can be presented to a jury in court?
11	A Likelihood ratios are so much more powerful than other
12	methods. We spoke earlier about this particular case and what
13	represented certainty. If we had done this in the olden days
14	with CPI, it would have been completely impossible to interpret
15	this profile. This profile, the CPI is such a blunt tool it
16	would have not been able to interpret this profile. We now
17	have a powerful tool that can produce a reliable statistic for
18	this type of profile. So we are obligated both in the
19	interests of victims and falsely accused people to try and
20	present this powerful evidence properly.
21	Q In the best way you can.
22	A In the best way we can in conjunction with the legal
23	participants to do the best job we can.
24	MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor.
25	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet. Any recross?
l	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2634 Page 138 of 237

-	
1	MS. KLOET: Your Honor, I don't believe I have any
2	recross. But I did want to address the issue of exhibits. The
3	witness identified the six exhibits that I offered in the
4	course of my cross-examination of him. Three of them have
5	already been part of the record through the motions and
6	responses filed. That's Exhibit J, H, K. The other three
7	which is CC, G and F are not part of the record and I would
8	move to admit those now seeing as they have been identified and
9	discussed on the record.
10	THE COURT: Mr. Presant.
11	MR. PRESANT: What were those again?
12	MS. KLOET: CC, G and F. Those are the three that are
13	not in the record and the other three are the EPGs and the
14	STRmix reports.
15	MR. PRESANT: CC and G the government is fine with. I
16	think F the foundation hasn't been laid yet. But I think the
17	foundation, I think it will come in through another witness.
18	But he didn't create it so I don't think he can testify that it
19	was the one used in this case. If she wants to admit it
20	simply
21	THE COURT: Did you say F?
22	MR. PRESANT: F I believe, yes. I mean he can I think
23	if it's just being admitted right now for the purpose of saying
24	this was, this looks like something that would be output by
25	STRmix, that's fine. But another witness is going to have to

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2635 Page 139 of 237

testify to what it is. And it's marked in the Government's 1 Exhibit book too. So for all intents and purposes it can come 2 I just want to be clear that he hasn't testified this is 3 in. what was done in this case. 4 THE COURT: CC and G then are admitted without 5 objection. And F I don't think it is properly offered at this 6 So let's wait until we get the proper witness in front time. 7 of us. Okay? 8 MS. KLOET: Okay. Thank you. 9 THE COURT: Before I excuse you, Dr. Buckleton, I want 10 to, first of all, take a quick look at my notes. 11 In terms of, well, first of all, under Daubert it's 12 the duty of the Court to determine the reliability of the 13 evidence. And if I understand, again what limited reading I've 14 been able to do in this area, there are for purposes of 15 addressing the jury, we have to talk about how was the sample 16 collected, how was it handled after it was collected, and then 17 how was it analyzed in the lab and using the software that's in 18 question here, STRmix. Do you agree with all of that? 19 THE WITNESS: I'm not certainly not going to debate 20 with Your Honor the legal interpretation of Daubert. 21 THE COURT: Okay. Well but in interpreting the 22 23 results that are going -- assuming the evidence is deemed to be admissible and relevant, and not unduly prejudicial, in 24 interpreting the results that are going to be presented, those 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2636 Page 140 of 237

areas have to be independently addressed by the testimony and 1 the evidence. 2 THE WITNESS: Yes. 3 THE COURT: Okay. And they should lead to a question 4 or an answer to the question of are these results reliable 5 based on existing scientific principles. 6 THE WITNESS: Yes. 7 THE COURT: And your testimony is that they are. That 8 these, that when we look at, at least from your perspective, 9 when we look at what was done in this case, you don't have any 10 opinion with regard to the collection, you have no opinion with 11 regard to the handling, but you do have an opinion as to the 12 analysis that was done leading to the probabilistic figure of 13 49 million to 1. 14 THE WITNESS: Yes. 15 THE COURT: That is exclusively where your areas of 16 expertise come into play in this case. 17 THE WITNESS: Yes. 18 THE COURT: And you are satisfied to the best of your 19 scientific knowledge that these results are reliable. 20 THE WITNESS: Yes. 21 THE COURT: Okay. Now, the one thing that I am still 22 23 not entirely clear on based on what I've read is this idea of the interpretation of the results. Could you please speak to 24 that? 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2637 Page 141 of 237

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

THE WITNESS: Yes. So I have in the break been able to clarify that the FBI have stopped doing source attribution, so they do not say this DNA came from him anymore. When they did do it, their number was 700 billion. That was the number I said I would try and find for you. And even then they produced the number first and then, so they have always tried to produce a statistic. I won't go into any depths but this case would have been very hard to interpret without the modern software.

But if we come to the concept of what does 49 million
mean. 49 million should be combined with the other evidence,
and that is not my job to do. I do not know whether there is
any other evidence or whether there's evidence that points
either towards or away from Mr. Gissantaner. I have no idea.

14 If the other evidence were neutral, then you multiply
15 that by 49 million and the odds are now 49 million to 1 that
16 this DNA came from Mr. Gissantaner.

But if the odds are not neutral, if there is massive evidence in his favor, or if he's plucked randomly from the street as being one in a million people, then you should start from a position of 1 in a million and multiply that by 49 million, and that comes to simply 49 to 1.

I'm certainly not going to tell you how to interpret the other evidence. I don't even know what that is. But you must form that view of what the other evidence is, combine it with the 49 million, and then you get the overall value.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2638 Page 142 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

THE COURT: But my question is this. Again, based on the reading that I've done suggests that there is a certain amount of interpretation of the data that is done when these results are produced; not, not interpretation for the jury to make or for me to make, but the people who produce these results do some individual interpretation that may be subjective.

THE WITNESS: Yes. So that it is subjective. So it's 8 utterly routine. It's been happening for years. And it's not 9 to do with STRmix. The subjective elements are some artifact 10 management, so that is removal of spikes, and pull up, and 11 forward stutter. These are artifacts of the PCR in imaging 12 process, and this is standard stuff. It's been happening for 13 years. And we all follow the SWGDAM guidelines on how to do 14 it. 15

Then the other one is assigning a number of contributors. When you assign a number of contributors you are either correct or incorrect. If you're correct, then you are correct. If you are incorrect, you produce a conservative number. So there is nothing bad that can happen by getting the number of contributors wrong. You simply get additional conservativeness.

23THE COURT: Okay. I think I understand. And that's24all the questions I have. Thank you, Doctor. You may step25down.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2639 Page 143 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	
1	THE WITNESS: Thank you, Ma'am.
2	THE COURT: Mr. Presant.
3	MR. PRESANT: The government calls Jeffrey Nye.
4	JEFFREY NYE, GOVERNMENT WITNESS, WAS DULY SWORN
5	THE LAW CLERK: Please be seated. And state your full
6	name for the record, spell your last name.
7	THE WITNESS: Full name is Jeffrey Burn Nye. Last
8	name is spelled N-Y-E.
9	DIRECT EXAMINATION
10	BY MR. PRESANT:
11	Q Mr. Nye, where do you work?
12	A I work for the Michigan State Police Forensic Science
13	Division.
14	Q What's your current position with the Michigan State
15	Police?
16	A My current position is the assistant director of the
17	Forensic Science Division.
18	Q Let me bring up Exhibit 2, please, Ms. Miller. Do you
19	recognize 2?
20	A Yes, I do.
21	Q What is it?
22	A My curriculum vitae.
23	MR. PRESANT: Government moves to admit 2, Your Honor.
24	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet, any objection to Mr. Nye's CV?
25	MS. KLOET: No, Your Honor. I have seen it.
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2640 Page 144 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	THE COURT: It's admitted.
2	BY MR. PRESANT:
3	Q As we follow along here, Mr. Nye, would you please describe
4	for the Court your educational background?
5	A Certainly. I have a Bachelor of Science Degree in
6	Biochemistry from Michigan State University. I have a Master's
7	Degree in Crop and Soil Sciences from Michigan State
8	University. And then I also have a specialization, another
9	Master's in Environmental Toxicology, and then I have an
10	additional course in molecular biology from Lansing Community
11	College.
12	Q What did you do after you finished your graduate work in
13	1995?
14	A After I finished my graduate work I worked for a company
15	called Michigan Biotechnology Institute. Essentially that
16	organization would take laboratory research from universities
17	and scale them up and if we could prove that they were viable
18	corporations or companies around that, then we would spin them
19	out as private companies. So research.
20	Q And then here at the bottom we pick up in 1996.
21	A Yes.
22	Q And that's when you moved to the laboratory at the state
23	police?
24	A That's correct.
25	Q And have you been there ever since in various capacities?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2641 Page 145 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	A I have.
2	Q What are the various positions you've held with the
3	Michigan State Police?
4	A I started out as a forensic scientist conducting DNA
5	testing at the Lansing laboratory. I did that for a number of
6	years, then I promoted to a unit supervisor where I oversaw
7	other forensic DNA examiners. Did that for a number of years,
8	then I promoted to a DNA technical leader position which is
9	sort of a quality assurance manager for that discipline with
10	respect to training and validations and things of that nature.
11	I did that for approximately nine to nine and a half years.
12	And then about two years ago I promoted to the assistant
13	director for the Forensic Science Division.
14	Q What are your responsibilities as the assistant director
15	for forensic science?
16	A So as I described my position before that, it was as a
17	technical leader for the DNA discipline. Forensics within the
18	Michigan State Police there is a number of different
19	disciplines: Firearms, controlled substances, all the
20	different forensic disciplines. Each discipline has a
21	technical leader. And all those technical leaders report to me
22	as the assistant division director and quality assurance
23	manager.
24	Q What's involved in being the quality assurance manager?
25	A Quite a bit. So we as a laboratory system are accredited

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2642 Page 146 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	to certain standards and guidelines. And it's to ensure that
2	our operation, which is eight laboratories and approximately
3	260 scientists and technicians, comply with standards and we
4	meet those accreditation standards, and then also to establish
5	policies and procedures as far as how our operation operates
6	and complies with those standards.
7	Q The Court has heard testimony today about a forensic
8	governing body called SWGDAM. Are you familiar with SWGDAM?
9	A Iam.
10	Q How are you familiar with it?
11	A I am a member of SWGDAM.
12	Q Would you describe for the Court what the structure is of
13	SWGDAM and what its role in the forensic science community is.
14	A So by congressional act, SWGDAM is sponsored by the Federal
15	Bureau of Investigation. And they convene twice per year for
16	about a week at a time, January and July of each year, a
17	variety of experts from around North America and then some
18	international guests as well. The spectrum basically runs the
19	gamut of practitioners like myself, researchers, a whole host
20	of individuals basically to get together to address current
21	concerns within forensic DNA and biology testing to help
22	develop guidelines and standards specific to that discipline.
23	Q How many people sit on SWGDAM?
24	A Roughly I would say between 40 and 50 individuals.
25	Q And that's primarily in the United States but also from the

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2643 Page 147 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	whole world?
2	A Correct. There are also other invited guests. There is a
3	distinction between being an invited guest and being a member.
4	Invited guests are able to contribute to the work product, but
5	the members actually vote on accepting the final work product.
6	Q So if there are only 50 total then every state laboratory
7	doesn't have someone who is a member of SWGDAM, correct?
8	A That's correct. They work very hard to make sure they
9	represent the full range of laboratories within the United
10	States. So there are federal laboratories such as the FBI or
11	the Army crime lab or ATF, there is state laboratories that are
12	represented, then there is also local laboratories
13	geographically distributed as well as size distribution as far
14	as how big of an operation that they have.
15	Q How does SWGDAM decide who should be invited as a member?
16	A Probably by recommendation. And I believe that they have a
17	separate committee that votes on those recommendations as to
18	extend an offer of an invitation for an invited guest or to
19	offer somebody as being a member.
20	Q How long have you been a member?
21	A Goodness. Eight or nine years, I'm going to guess.
22	Q And you're a voting member so you vote on standards?
23	A I am.
24	Q Bring up Exhibit 19, please. Do you recognize 19?
25	A Ido.
l	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2644 Page 148 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

Ī	
1	Q What is it?
2	A It's the "Guidelines for Validating Probabilistic
3	Genotyping Systems" that was developed by SWGDAM.
4	Q Were you on SWGDAM when these were developed?
5	A Yes.
6	Q Were you involved in the subcommittee that developed them?
7	A I was not.
8	Q Did you vote on whether to adopt these guidelines?
9	A I did.
10	Q Did you vote in favor of them?
11	A I did.
12	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves to
13	admit 19.
14	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
15	MS. KLOET: No objection, Your Honor.
16	THE COURT: It's admitted.
17	BY MR. PRESANT:
18	Q Now, there's been some testimony, though we haven't pinned
19	down an exact date of when these were adopted. Can you zoom in
20	on the portion I just highlighted? Reviewing the part that
21	I've just blown up, do you recognize a date that these were
22	adopted?
23	A I do.
24	Q And when does it say they were approved for posting on the
25	SWGDAM website?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2645 Page 149 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	A June 15th of 2015.
2	Q And so would you just summarize for the Court the
3	significance of these guidelines as they relate to the use of
4	probabilistic genotyping in the United States?
5	A Yes. So there was some discussion on the previous witness
6	about what guidelines actually represent, and I would indicate
7	the guidelines are basically recommendations. They are
8	recommendations that if you for this particular guideline, if
9	you want to validate a probabilistic genotyping software
10	application, that you should follow these guidelines to
11	properly validate the system. Dr. Buckleton had mentioned that
12	there's a strong incentive to follow these guidelines as more
13	of like standards, but there's not really a standard associated
14	with these, it's just a strong recommendation that you follow
15	these.
16	THE COURT: What is the incentive?
17	THE WITNESS: Just consensus in the community that
18	these are there's not an incentive like you're going to get

an audit finding when we undergo audits. There's not a
monetary incentive. There's not an incentive to a particular
government resources or anything like that. It's just a, it's
driven in everyone that we do quality work. If you want to
subscribe to doing that quality work, then it's highly
recommended that you follow these guidelines.

25

THE COURT: And if you say that you follow them, does

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2646 Page 150 of 237

1

2

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

anybody determine whether you do follow them or have followed them?

THE WITNESS: So throughout accreditation, the 3 accreditation process, there is a number of different standards 4 that we follow. So when I mean standards, they are shalls. 5 You shall do these things. So one organization that we are 6 accredited to is an acronym called ANAB, it's the National 7 Accrediting Board, and there's a host of standards associated 8 with that particular organization and one is related to 9 validation. There is another set of standards that SWGDAM also 10 produces called the Quality Assurance Standards for Forensic 11 DNA Testing Laboratories. So it's exactly how it's described, 12 these are quality assurance standards. If you're a forensic 13 DNA testing laboratory in the United States, you need to follow 14 these. And that, there's a, there's an expectation that you 15 follow those because it gives you access to other government 16 resources such as data bases and other resources that the 17 government maintains. So if you don't follow those standards, 18 there's actually ramifications for it. And those standards 19 also have directions specifically on how you conduct a 20 validation. 21

In a very general sense, the validation needs to cover certain criteria. A little bit was discussed this morning about precision, and reliability; they have to cover the range of samples that you would normally cover in the laboratory

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2647 Page 151 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	during testing, you know, there's a whole host of standards.
2	And so your question is how does somebody check to
3	make sure you follow those standards. We go through extensive
4	audits every single year. For the ANAB standards, we are
5	audited once every four years for what they call a full
6	assessment. And that assessment for our system, for the
7	Michigan State Police, can be as many as 75 independent
8	assessors coming in from around the country and around the
9	world and evaluating our practices and policies and procedures
10	against these standards.
11	That occurs every four years. And then every year, so
12	year 2, year 3, in between those there is also what they call
13	surveillance visits where smaller contingency of assessors will
14	come in to evaluate to make sure you're continuing your
15	accreditation activities to make sure it's a part of your
16	culture of your organization.
17	Aside from that accreditation process is also the
18	quality assurance standards for forensic DNA testing and that's
19	an every other year assessment.
20	So every other year we bring in, again, external
21	assessors to evaluate specifically the DNA program to ensure
22	that we are complying with the standards that are in place, and
23	then on the opposite years, we are required to do our own
24	internal review of our guidelines with those standards.
25	So continually there's some sort of an assessment

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2648 Page 152 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	going on with the laboratory.
2	THE COURT: Thank you.
3	BY MR. PRESANT:
4	Q With all those qualifications is it fair to say that to the
5	extent that there is a document governing forensic DNA
6	analysis, specifically probabilistic genotyping, and the
7	validation of those systems in the United States, that this
8	Exhibit 19 is that governing document?
9	A Yes.
10	Q Let's go back to Exhibit 2, please. Let's go to page 2. I
11	have highlighted, Mr. Nye, just a portion of the trainings
12	portion of your CV. Right?
13	A Correct.
14	Q And there are a couple on here that say STRmix training,
15	right?
16	A Yes.
17	Q And so I want to ask you before you talk specifically about
18	those, what training in general and these in particular you
19	have had on STRmix.
20	A So before I get into STRmix, just probabilistic genotyping
21	in general, there's what I would probably call less formal
22	training that occurs. So when I go to a general conference
23	related to forensic DNA testing, there is often presentations
24	by experts in the field about probabilistic genotyping, you
25	know, could have been somebody related to STRmix, or it could

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2649 Page 153 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	be related to a competitor to just kind of get a general
2	understanding of the system. And then more formally, after we
3	purchased STRmix it included formal training. Dr. Buckleton
4	had mentioned it was four days. And, yes, it felt like more
5	than a week. And that occurred in the spring of 2015 was our
6	initial training event that included I think it was roughly, I
7	forget if it was 10 or 20 people, it was in that class, and
8	then we conducted a second class for an additional number of
9	examiners in the summer of 2016.
10	Q Let's go to page 4. You have been published in several
11	peer review journals on topics including DNA analysis, is that
12	right?
13	A Yes.
14	Q Now, Mr. Nye, was there ever a time where you were cited
15	for approving a report without proper technical review?
16	A Yes, there was.
17	Q Would you describe for the Court what happened in that
18	instance and approximately when that occurred?
19	A I'm sorry, the last part.
20	Q When it occurred approximately.
21	A So we talked a little bit about accreditation, and one of
22	the requirements as well as our own internal policies and
23	procedures is that before a laboratory result is published that
24	it undergo a review by a peer. They call them technical and
25	administrative reviews. And approximately six years ago I

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2650 Page 154 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	inadvertently published three to four reports without the
2	proper reviews being done. And this was the result I used
3	the word inadvertently because it was a result of a software
4	application that we use and under my specific profile with that
5	software application, there were some additional privileges in
6	that software application to issue reports that I didn't fully
7	understand.
8	Q And you received some sort of citation for it?
9	A I did, yes.
10	Q Has the Michigan State Police promoted you since then?
11	A Yes. I have, so at that particular time I was the DNA
12	technical leader and I have since been promoted to the
13	assistant division director responsible for quality assurance.
14	And then I've also received a number of different awards from
15	the department as well.
16	Q Does that incident have any bearing on the adoption of
17	STRmix by the Michigan State Police that you're here to testify
18	about today?
19	A Not whatsoever.
20	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government offers
21	Mr. Nye as an expert in forensic science and DNA analysis.
22	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
23	MS. KLOET: Just a moment, Your Honor. No objection,
24	Your Honor.
25	THE COURT: Thank you.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2651 Page 155 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	BY MR. PRESANT:
2	Q Mr. Nye, the Court had some questions this morning just
3	about the overall process kind of soup to nuts from the time
4	the sample comes into the laboratory until the time that the
5	laboratory issues its reports about how forensic DNA analysis
6	is conducted, specifically in a DNA mixture case like this one.
7	I thought it would be helpful
8	THE COURT: You're talking awfully fast.
9	MR. PRESANT: I appreciate you pointing that out. I
10	often don't even notice, Your Honor.
11	It would be helpful I think if you started out by
12	summarizing for the Court the process that the Michigan State
13	Police use for that pipeline.
14	THE WITNESS: Yes.
15	THE COURT: Before you do that, and sort of in
16	conjunction with that, could you pretend that I'm a jury of
17	one, could you tell me, go through the process of DNA
18	genotyping, if that's what it's called, before this
19	probabilistic method was developed, and after it was developed.
20	Can you lay those two things side by side so that I can
21	understand the difference?
22	THE WITNESS: It's going to be a long explanation.
23	THE COURT: That's okay.
24	THE WITNESS: Please refrain me if I go into too much
25	detail.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2652 Page 156 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1

25

THE COURT: Okay.

THE WITNESS: So previous to probabilistic genotyping 2 and now in probabilistic genotyping, everything in the 3 laboratory is the same. Everything is. So when I say 4 everything, I'm talking about the DNA extraction method, the 5 purification process, the DNA quantitation method to determine 6 how much DNA we have, the DNA amplification, the actual 7 separation and visualization of the different DNA fragments are 8 all exactly the same. 9

The difference from let's say three years ago to today is just the tools that are used to assist the examiners in interpreting mixed DNA results. And I'm, I like Mr. Presant tend to speak relatively quickly and I'm choosing my words very carefully because I want to stress that the tools that are used may be different, but the approach and the modeling and the interpretation itself is very, very much the same.

I want to point out that STRmix is really just a tool
applying methods and modeling that was previously used
manually.

The significant difference with STRmix or any probabilistic genotyping system is that because it's computer based it allows the user to incorporate more data because the amount of data that was available exceeded what the average human could actually efficiently use and analyze.

THE COURT: So is it true that before the development

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2653 Page 157 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

of this probabilistic genotyping with software like STRmix, the
 determination of DNA matches and so forth was essentially
 manual, is that correct?

THE WITNESS: Yes.

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

THE COURT: There was no machine intervention that either produced results or interpreted results, is that fair?

THE WITNESS: There may be some tools just simply like Excel spreadsheets and some different things of that nature to just help with the math. The math is very simple to do. It's just more than what I would care to do and sit down and do it with a pen and a piece of paper and a calculator.

But the approach is very, very much the same. 12 Dr. Buckleton had talked about certain artifacts. Stutter, we 13 heard this morning about forward stutter and back stutter, and 14 pull up, and all these different things. Those are still 15 things that have always been there, and they have always been 16 used in the interpretation, it's just now that there's actually 17 a method that can, there is a tool that can be used to assist 18 the DNA examiner to do it. 19

I might try and offer an example that might illustrate it a little bit better. So three years ago and prior for many years when you had a DNA mixture, the statistical approach that was very common in the United States was something called a CPI. Combined probability of inclusion. And the approach in that method is to only look at the DNA types that are present.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2654 Page 158 of 237

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

So Dr. Buckleton had testified that there are DNA types. There is a DNA size, and then the height of the peak which corresponds to the relative amount of DNA that's in that mixture. And so the CPI only looks at the presence or absence

of a particular DNA type. It does not use the size of the fragment or the height or relative amount of each fragment.

8 THE COURT: So that the conclusion that would be
9 reached pre three years ago would be the defendant's DNA was
10 found on this gun, period. Or it was not found on this gun,
11 period. Right?

THE WITNESS: It entirely depends on the data that's
available and present to interpret. And I think that that was
one thing I wanted to clear up from this morning.

I think there was some comment that we used 21 genetic 15 markers. That number has varied over the years. The more data 16 that you have, the more significant the statistic is. 17 Regardless of which type of statistic you're generating, 18 whether it's a likelihood ratio or whether it's a CPI or any 19 other type of statistic, the more data that you can use, the 20 more significant that interpretation, the statistical 21 interpretation becomes. 22

And so your question is entirely based upon how much DNA data that you have to work with. So if you're targeting 21 genetic markers, let's say, and you have a very limited amount

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2655 Page 159 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

of DNA that you're working with and you get data, useable 1 2 interpretable data at let's say 3 or 4 genetic markers of the 21 that you attempted, then your conclusion is going to be 3 quite different in that and the significance of it. You may 4 not be able to say his DNA is on the item or not on the item. 5 It's more of the significance is going to be quite a bit 6 different. Versus if you have a full range of genetic data at 7 the 21 markers that you look at, then the significance of that 8 statistic and the strength that you can apply to your 9 statements related to that are quite a bit different. 10

So there's quite a bit of discussion around the 40 or 50 million to 1 number that we have on this particular case. Ι have testified as low as 10 or 1 as far as a likelihood ratio. And that does not have the same significance. In your words, I 14 would not be able to go in and say with any certainty that an 15 individual's DNA was on a particular item with a likelihood ratio of that level.

11

12

13

16

17

Versus I have also testified to a likelihood ratio of 18 a duodecillion to one ratio. My comments to the jury would be 19 significantly different between those two situations. So here 20 we have a likelihood ratio in the 40 to 50 million to 1, and I 21 agree with Dr. Buckleton that's very strong evidence. And I 22 23 also want to add because I think many of your questions this morning were how this is going to relate to the jury. And I 24 know Mr. Presant's questioning, a lot of questioning will get 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2656 Page 160 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

into this later. 1 MR. PRESANT: We can do it now. That's fine with me. 2 THE WITNESS: So a likelihood ratio is just a 3 different way to relate to the jury the strength of the 4 evidence. And although Dr. Buckleton is an excellent 5 instructor and an excellent researcher, myself as a 6 practitioner I have to hone my craft, so to speak, about how I 7 communicate to the jury. Because that's the end result of my 8 work. I'm as much a communicator as I am a scientist. And we 9 hire people and we work with them to develop how they interact 10 and how they communicate to the jury. So a likelihood ratio is 11 just a different way to relay that information to the jury and 12 that is something that we develop over a period of time. So we 13 are essentially two years into this process of moving from a 14 frequency based statistic to a likelihood ratio based 15 statistic, and we have been very cautious in how many of our 16 scientists that we are training in this method so that we can 17 sort of craft and mold how we present this information to the 18 19 jury. And your question about likelihood ratios, one way 20 that you could present what a likelihood ratio is to a jury is 21 to try and present it on a topic that they can actually grasp. 22 23 DNA is hard for a lot of people, and so I like to bring in the

When I get up in the morning I look outside and it dictates

idea of weather. Everybody pays attention to the weather.

24

25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2657 Page 161 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	what kind of day I'm going to have. And so one of the things
2	that's actually in the training program that Dr. Buckleton runs
3	through with new STRmix users is an example where if you look
4	at the weather report and there was an 80 percent chance that
5	it was going to rain today. The opposite of that is going to
6	be there is 20 percent chance that it's not going to rain
7	today. So that's basically your two competing hypotheses.
8	Your prosecution hypothesis is going to rain, your defense
9	hypothesis, it's not going to rain. So the ratio of 80 to 20
10	is four. And the way that it would be worded, and hopefully in
11	front of Dr. Buckleton I can somewhat closely get it right, is
12	that given the evidence, it is four times more likely to rain
13	than not rain. And that's a very easy understandable way for a
14	jury to understand a likelihood ratio.
15	And when you apply that to forensic DNA, it becomes a
16	bit more information to digest, but basically you give what
17	your hypothesis is for the prosecution, which might be worded

something like I have a mixture of three people, the prosecution hypothesis is Mr. Gissantaner, plus 2 unknown individuals, and then the defense hypothesis would be it's three unknown individuals, not Mr. Gissantaner. And it's the ratio between those two which turns out to be approximately 40 or 50 million to 1 in favor of the prosecution.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

So that's -- you kind of have to build up to it without just putting out a number and saying it's a likelihood

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2658 Page 162 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	ratio. You need to build into it a little bit.
2	THE COURT: Thank you.
3	BY MR. PRESANT:
4	Q We need to follow up on what you were just talking about.
5	How long has Michigan State Police been using
6	likelihood ratios in one form or another in its testimony?
7	A So there are a number of different statistical methods to
8	use and it really depends on which situation you're dealing
9	with. And what I mean by situation, that means the type of
10	evidence or the type of crime that you're working with. So if
11	you have in its simplest terms a single source DNA profile, the
12	very common method is the random match probability. That's a
13	frequency. How often would you expect to see a DNA profile in
14	a population. Then you get into a mixture where you have more
15	than one person in a mixture. We currently use probabilistic
16	genotyping, STRmix as that. And then another situation would
17	be is if you're dealing with a criminal paternity case. So if
18	there is a sexual assault that results in a child or a fetus,
19	there's a criminal paternity case and that child or that fetus
20	becomes the evidence which is essentially the joining of the
21	victim and the potential assailant. And it's very common for
22	probably I would say the last ten plus years that we use a
23	likelihood ratio for criminal paternity cases, and then for
24	we don't do them but for noncriminal paternity cases, just
25	parenthood, likelihood ratios are very common in the United
4	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2659 Page 163 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	States, in Michigan specifically.
2	Q Are there any other statistics that are frequently used in
3	DNA cases besides likelihood ratio or the random match
4	probability?
5	A CPI would be one. I referenced that previously.
6	Q That's the combined probability of inclusion?
7	A Yes. And then the antithesis of that it would be the
8	combined probability of exclusion. Pretty much the same
9	statistic. And then there are some laboratories in the United
10	States that used likelihood ratios for even non paternity type
11	of cases, and it's certainly much more prevalent in Europe and
12	other areas of the world. It's just been delayed in getting
13	into the United States.
14	Q Would you agree that one advantage of a likelihood ratio is
15	that it incorporates uncertainty by using two competing
16	hypotheses?
17	A It does.
18	Q All right. So you testified that everything really up to
19	and including the generation of the electropherogram by the
20	genetic analyzer is pretty much the same whether it's a
21	probabilistic genotyping case or not, right?
22	A Correct, yes.
23	Q Does that process change at all whether the source of the
24	genetic sample is from blood or from skin cells or from another
25	type of cell?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2660 Page 164 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	A The process?
2	Q Yeah, the extraction process, the whole laboratory process,
3	does it change based on the source of the DNA?
4	A It does in one particular instance. If it's an item of
5	evidence that results from a sexual assault, whether it's semen
6	present, the extraction process is slightly different. But
7	otherwise, everything is done the same.
8	Q Now two steps of the process are PCR, or, and then second,
9	capillary electrophoresis, right?
10	A Yes.
11	Q PCR is the multiplication of the DNA that's present so it
12	can be viewed, right?
13	A Yes.
14	Q And capillary electrophoresis is the sorting of the
15	different fragments of DNA, right?
16	A It is.
17	Q Then those are imaged by the fluorescent tag we heard
18	testimony about, right?
19	A That's correct. So during the amplification process each
20	DNA fragment is tagged with a fluorescent label, and then as
21	they are sorted in the capillary, they pass a detector, a
22	camera, from which they could detect the fluorescence of each
23	fragment as it goes by, then that detection is represented
24	visually with an electropherogram or an e-gram as was described
25	earlier today.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2661 Page 165 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	Q Now, in the defendant's Daubert motion, he makes some
2	passing arguments that there should be some question about the
3	reliability of those two steps, PCR, and capillary
4	electrophoresis because before those things existed DNA
5	analysis could be done, right?
6	A It could be done, yes.
7	Q What's your view on how established PCR and capillary
8	electrophoresis are both in forensic DNA analysis specifically,
9	and all DNA lab work generally?
10	A So I have worked for the state police for 22 years and when
11	I first came into the department PCR was not used. It was a
12	different technology at that particular time called RFLP,
13	restriction fragment length polymorphism.
14	P-O-L-Y-M-O-R-P-H-I-S-M. And it was approximately 1998 when we
15	switched from the RFLP technology to a PCR based analysis
16	method. So we are at this point in time 20 years into using
17	PCR as a method. Really the only thing that's changed in
18	20 years with respect to PCR is the number of genetic markers
19	that we look at, and then there's been some increases in
20	sensitivity of the systems that we use.
21	Approximately in 1998 when we first started using PCR
22	we used a gel based system to separate out the DNA fragments,
23	and then approximately in 2000 I believe it was we switched
24	from a gel based system to a capillary electrophoresis. Which
25	for all intents and purposes is the same as a gel based system

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2662 Page 166 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	only it's carried out in a small capillary. The system is
2	really the same. And then it's been ever since 1998 to 2000
3	it's been all capillary electrophoresis since then.
4	That's our system in forensic DNA analysis. The use
5	of PCR and the use of capillary electrophoresis is throughout
6	vast portions of research, medical applications, parentage,
7	ancestry, a whole host of other applications all use the same
8	technology that we are using today.
9	BY MR. PRESANT:
10	Q And how does PCR compare to its predecessor, RFLP?
11	A So RFLP technology I think at the time we were looking at
12	five genetic markers. And those genetic markers had more
13	statistical power per marker. They were more discriminating
14	per genetic marker than what the STRs are. But it also
15	required a very large sample size. There was some discussion
16	about DNA quantitation this morning. And we can get DNA
17	results from a very, very, very small sample in a nanogram or
18	picogram range, but in RFLP technology we would require as much
19	as 500 nanograms of DNA to get a result at that particular
20	time.
21	So the sample size was orders of magnitude higher. We
22	needed more in order to get a result. But then the other
23	significant portion is that the RFLP technology required DNA
24	that was in very good condition, had not been degraded,
25	inhibitors, different things like that. It really required a
	ll

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2663 Page 167 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	very good sample. And the PCR technology with capillary
2	electrophoresis allows us smaller sample sizes; it allows us to
3	deal with samples that have been degraded or insulted in some
4	way. And there is also sort of an efficiency standpoint, it's
5	less hands on, it's more automated. Because of the increase in
6	sensitivity there's more samples coming to the laboratory and
7	we can get more work done when automation is going on.
8	BY MR. PRESANT:
9	Q Do I take from your answer then that capillary
10	electrophoresis is also an improvement upon gel based
11	separation of fragments?
12	A Significantly, yes.
13	THE COURT: Mr. Presant, I'm thinking about taking a
14	break at about 2:30. Because I would like to go as long this
15	afternoon as we can. So if you are getting ready to switch
16	topics, or if you want to wrap up a particular topic, now is
17	the time to think about it.
18	MR. PRESANT: I appreciate that, Your Honor. I'm
19	happy to have the Court interrupt me whenever the Court is
20	ready for a break.
21	THE COURT: Okay.
22	MR. PRESANT: Mr. Nye, so now I would like to ask you
23	about the decision to begin to use probabilistic genotyping in
24	general and to choose STRmix in particular because you were the
25	person who made that decision, correct, for the Michigan State

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

Police.

1

2

4

5

6

7

8

THE WITNESS: I was, yes.

3 BY MR. PRESANT:

Q And when you looked at where you were kind of in the progression of forensic DNA science over time and you look at the market of options of probabilistic genotyping software, what led you to make the consumer decision that you ended up making?

Certainly. So my position as the DNA technical leader was 9 А to not only train individuals but seek out new technologies and 10 make sure that we are current on everything we can be with 11 what's available in the community, and certainly probabilistic 12 genotyping offered an opportunity for us to improve our 13 service. And specifically, the combined probability of 14 inclusion statistic that was available was not, we did not use 15 the entire set of data that was available to us, and it also 16 resulted in a large number of analyses that would end in an 17 inconclusive result because of that inability to use the full 18 gamut of data that was available to us. 19

So there was an interest in furthering it because we knew, as did the community in general, that we weren't using the full amount of data that was available to us. So probabilistic genotyping would have been an advancement, another tool available to us to use our expertise in an area that we couldn't currently use it within. So then I started

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2665 Page 169 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

looking at the different opportunities, the different 1 applications that were available, and there were two commercial 2 So basically the first decision that I looked at was do 3 ones. I use a commercial off the shelf product, or do I use what they 4 would call a free ware system which is basically just a free 5 system, and the question is how much support are you going to 6 get. Are they going to continue to develop the product, make 7 further advancements with the product, were they going to be 8 able to help train, do all those different things. And when 9 you're looking at a free software system, those resources are 10 not available to you. 11

So if you make the first decision that you're going to 12 look at a commercial off the shelf system that has those 13 resources available, there is essentially two. One would be 14 TrueAllele, which is an American company, and the second being 15 the STRmix which is from New Zealand. So then you start and 16 evaluate the application itself, what type of resources, where 17 the rest of the community is going, the educational 18 opportunities with understanding and learning because it's not 19 enough to just have a piece of software where you can click a 20 button and get an answer out the other side. You actually as a 21 practitioner need to understand enough of the method to be able 22 23 to convey that to the jury so that they can make the decisions that they need to make. And at the end of the day we felt 24 strongly that STRmix was the system that we wanted and that's 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2666 Page 170 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

the process that we went.

1

2

3

Now, I want to back up for one second because I skipped over an important part.

So the Michigan State Police Forensic Science Division 4 is made up of approximately 90 DNA examiners. It's a pretty 5 good number. And with CPI or other more manual interpretations 6 for mixtures, I believe Dr. Buckleton mentioned it, and I'm 7 going to mention it again, is that when you put human 8 intervention into something you're going to get some 9 variability on how mixtures are interpreted. And going with an 10 additional tool such as STRmix allowed us to standardize that 11 approach a little bit. There is still some subjectivity, I 12 think it's significantly less than prior to probabilistic 13 genotyping, but from a management perspective it allowed us to 14 standardize the approach and the level of service that we are 15 providing to our customers, if that makes sense. 16

I think we are going to take our break 17 THE COURT: here, Mr. Presant. We will come back in about 20 minutes. 18 MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor. 19 THE LAW CLERK: All rise. Court is in recess. 20 (Recess taken, 2:29 p.m.; Resume Proceedings, 21 2:55 p.m.) 22 23 THE LAW CLERK: All rise. Court is back in session. Please be seated. 24 THE COURT: Mr. Presant. 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2667 Page 171 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor. Mr. Nye, before
2	the break you had testified about your lab's decision to use
3	STRmix.
4	THE WITNESS: Yes.
5	BY MR. PRESANT:
6	Q And my question for you is when did the lab actually start
7	using STRmix?
8	A In February of 2016.
9	Q And you testified earlier that only certain analysts were
10	trained to use it?
11	A Correct.
12	Q What sort of training program did you develop for the
13	people selected, the forensic scientists selected to use
14	STRmix?
15	A So we required that they would have received the four-day
16	training from Dr. Buckleton's group, as well as additional
17	literature readings in our laboratory, and then a practice set
18	of samples before we deemed them to have sufficient training.
19	And then before they actually started using STRmix in case work
20	there's a required competency test that I developed that they
21	had to pass, and then once they started using STRmix in case
22	work then they went through our normal proficiency testing
23	program.
24	THE COURT: Can I ask one question here, Mr. Nye?
25	When you say that a practice set of samples, does that mean a

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2668 Page 172 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	set of samples where the DNA contributor is known and they run
2	it, run the sample to determine if they can agree with what you
3	already know, is that it?
4	THE WITNESS: Yes, correct.
5	THE COURT: Okay.
6	BY MR. PRESANT:
7	Q So what's involved in the ongoing proficiency testing?
8	A So one of the accreditation standards is that everybody
9	specifically in DNA do external proficiency tests twice per
10	year. An external proficiency test is a mock case that's
11	administered by a private company which I don't even know the
12	answer to and each person has to complete that mock case
13	proficiency test as though they would a regular case and then
14	report the results to that external organization and they get a
15	response back at some point in the future as to whether they
16	successfully completed the proficiency test or not.
17	Q The Court has heard testimony today about the importance of
18	internal validation before a forensic laboratory begins to use
19	STRmix. In addition to training these analysts, did the
20	Michigan State Police undertake an internal validation of
21	STRmix?
22	A Yes, we did.
23	Q Prior to the internal validation of STRmix, in addition to
24	the or strike that. Prior to the internal validation of
25	STRmix, had you been involved with the internal validation of

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2669 Page 173 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	other forensic tools?
2	A Yes.
3	Q So you were familiar with the process for conducting
4	internal validation?
5	A Yes, depending on what you're validating the process may be
6	slightly different. But certainly, yes, that was a major
7	portion of my responsibility as a DNA technical leader was to
8	either complete it myself or to certainly oversee it.
9	Q And what's the theoretical purpose behind internal
10	validation?
11	A So in my view there is really two different types of
12	validation that occurs. There is a developmental validation
13	which is typically done outside of the laboratory sometimes by
14	the researcher, in this case ESR or other entities, commercial
15	entities sometimes. That's a developmental validation and
16	there is a requirement for an internal validation to make sure
17	that the product or method works as expected in your hands, in
18	your specific situation within your laboratory. And so we
19	conducted an internal validation of STRmix.
20	Q Different laboratories have different conditions and
21	instrumentation and procedures and so it's important to make
22	sure the tool works in that particular environment.
23	A That's correct, yes.
24	Q Go to Exhibit 10, please. Do you recognize Exhibit 10?
25	A I do.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2670 Page 174 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	Q What is it?
2	A It is a summary of our validation, our internal validation
3	of STRmix in cooperation with our amplification chemistry which
4	is PowerPlex Fusion that Dr. Buckleton had mentioned this
5	morning.
6	Q Page 2, please. That's your signature at the bottom?
7	A It is.
8	Q It's dated February 22, 2016?
9	A It is.
10	MR. PRESANT: Government moves 10, Your Honor.
11	MS. KLOET: No objection.
12	THE COURT: It's entered.
13	BY MR. PRESANT:
14	Q So on this page 2 there's a paragraph here right underneath
15	the table, is that right?
16	A Yes.
17	Q And what's that paragraph basically saying?
18	A So that paragraph is my declaration that the internal
19	validation was completed and enclosed within the document that
20	follows, meets as my determination as the DNA technical leader
21	that meets the additional guidelines that were published by
22	SWGDAM for validating Probabilistic Genotyping Systems.
23	Q Page 3, please. Now, you have some background information
24	in this document, it's what, like a 40 or 50-page document,
25	right?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2671 Page 175 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	A It is.
2	Q So we don't need to go page by page, but I would like to
3	direct your attention to page start with page 5. You
4	discuss the concept of threshold here that's been talked about
5	earlier, is that right?
6	A Yes.
7	Q And then on the next page stutter.
8	A Correct.
9	Q Page 11, please. There are drop-in parameters here, right?
10	A Yes.
11	Q And then you set the drop-in cap right here is 400, the
12	Court has heard testimony about that earlier today too, right?
13	A That's correct, yes.
14	Q The drop-in frequency, there is also testimony about that
15	figure, that was determined by this document during the
16	internal validation?
17	A It was.
18	Q You discuss a concept called saturation here, is that
19	right?
20	A Yes.
21	Q Let's go to page 20, please. What's being described here
22	in this table 4, adjudicated cases?
23	A So the period of time that I was summarizing or completing
24	the validation, the internal validation on STRmix within our
25	system was around about the same time that the Daubert hearing

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2672 Page 176 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

was ongoing in Muskegon County. That was discussed earlier 1 this morning. And although not required, there was some 2 testimony from a defense expert in that particular hearing that 3 it's very difficult to create samples in the laboratory much 4 like you just explained a moment ago where we know the result 5 because we created the samples, but that's not always the best 6 reflection of a sample type that we would see from a crime 7 scene. So in other words --8

9

THE COURT: Is that correct?

THE WITNESS: I think it has some merit. The 10 difficulty is that if you don't create the sample yourself, you 11 really don't know what the ground truth of the sample is. So I 12 think there is benefit from doing both. The samples that are 13 created in the laboratory are typically coming from very nice 14 samples, DNA that's extracted from blood, typically from some 15 of your own employees, and we create mixtures of different 16 proportions, different contributor numbers, we have a lot more 17 control over that situation. But the advantage of looking at 18 actual evidence from crime scenes is that they have gone 19 through a bit more I'll use the word insults. Maybe they are 20 dirty, they have been degraded, they are on different 21 substrates. Maybe a cotton swab versus some blue jeans, versus 22 a cigarette butt. I mean they represent a better range of 23 things. 24

25

So we did both. Although not required. And this

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2673 Page 177 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	table in the exhibit shows a number of cases, and we used
2	adjudicated cases with the understanding that to the best of
3	our ability if the adjudication has been complete that that's
4	the closest we can get to ground truth of whether somebody
5	contributed to a sample or not. And we ran those adjudicated
6	cases through STRmix and then compared the STRmix results to
7	the adjudication and/or the statistical value that was provided
8	previously to understand whether it's giving us it being
9	STRmix is giving us information that is supportive of what
10	was developed previously.
11	BY MR. PRESANT:
12	Q What was the conclusion from that analysis?
13	A So the overall conclusion is that if we were able to
14	provide a statistical estimate with our standard, whether it be
15	CPI or random match probability, STRmix was able to support
16	that conclusion. Although it's a different type of statistical
17	approach, it's a likelihood ratio as opposed to a frequency, it
18	was still supportive of the end conclusion. The other thing
19	that we could conclude out of it was that there was a
20	significant number of samples or cases where we were unable to
21	provide a result, a conclusion, because the statistics and the
22	modeling, it was that manual approach, whereas if we ran it
23	through STRmix we were able to provide some supportive
24	information either through exclusions or inclusions. It would
25	go both directions.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2674 Page 178 of 237

-	JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT
1	Q You tested firearms as part of this historical analysis?
2	A I believe so, yes.
3	Q So if we look at this one right here, the third entry of
4	swabs from rifle, right?
5	A That's correct.
6	Q The original statistical value reported was 1.2 septillion?
7	A Correct.
8	Q And what was STRmix's conclusion upon reanalysis of that
9	sample?
10	A So on that particular sample I just want to point out that
11	was a two-person mixture and the 1.2 septillion represents AA
12	frequency. So the proper way to word that particular type of
13	statistic is that if you were to go out into the population at
14	random, select people at random, you would expect to find a
15	person that would match a particular donor within that sample 1
16	out of every 1.2 septillion individuals. So very, very
17	significant.
18	The STRmix results, which again is expressed as a
19	likelihood ratio, gave a value of approximately 4.5 times 10 to
20	the 24th times more likely that an individual is included in
21	that mixture than not included. So both very strong
22	indications of inclusion, just two different ways to represent

Q Page 22, please. Zoom in right here. So this is another
example of a firearm right here, a shotgun trigger, right?

the results.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2675 Page 179 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	A Yes.
2	Q Would you describe the results of the analysis of this
3	case?
4	A So this case is a partial mixture, so what that means is
5	that we have DNA from more than one person but we don't have a
6	full complement of all the data for all the genetic markers.
7	We estimated that to be a two-person mixture, and our initial
8	conclusion was that there is nothing applicable, it was
9	inconclusive. And our result with STRmix was a likelihood
10	ratio that was less than 1, which would support the defense
11	hypothesis that somebody was not included within that.
12	Q Page 4, please. These were a number of other firearms you
13	tested it on right here, right?
14	A Yes, that's correct.
15	Q Page 25. More firearms, all those revolvers right there,
16	correct?
17	A Correct.
18	Q Let's jump ahead to page 29 now. Let's zoom in on the
19	chart on just the first few lines of the text below. Mr. Nye,
20	would you discuss for the Court what was being analyzed in this
21	portion of the validation study?
22	A Certainly. So this is a lab created mixture, two
23	individuals in a 1 to 1 ratio. So equal proportions of each
24	contributor to the mixture. And then depending on the
25	hypotheses that would be set up within the STRmix software, we

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2676 Page 180 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

would result in different likelihood ratios. So the 1 significance of the comparison would be predicated upon the 2 hypotheses that you would use. So as an example, in that first 3 block under number 15, sample 15, if we had a set of hypotheses 4 where the prosecution hypothesis was that it was a two-person 5 mixture, that included item number 15 or person number 15, and 6 some unknown contributor, and then the defense hypothesis would 7 be that it would be two unknown contributors, our likelihood 8 ratios would be essentially ten to the 20th on an order of 9 magnitude. So significant. 10

If we took that exact same mixture and looked at the other contributor, so our hypotheses would be it's item or person number 17 and an unknown contributor, versus two unknown contributors, our likelihood ratio would again be in the ten to the 20th area.

16 If we change our hypothesis on the prosecution 17 hypothesis, we are going to say that that two-person mixture is 18 made up of individual number 15 and individual number 17, but 19 the defense hypothesis is that it's two unknown individuals, 20 you can see that the significance of the statistic jumps to ten 21 to the 50th power.

22 So the point in this is is that depending on the 23 hypothesis that you use or the hypotheses that you use, it can 24 change the significance of the statistic significantly. 25 And this might be a good point to explain how we come

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2677 Page 181 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1 2 up with our hypotheses that we use in our report, our analytical reports that we issue.

So based on information that we are provided when the case is submitted to us from law enforcement, we will use our best judgment as to the hypothesis that we will use in our analytical report. But we also have a statement in every single report that upon request we will rerun the analysis with another set of hypotheses.

So let's say there's a couple scenarios. Let's say an 9 individual is sexually assaulted and we find out that on a 10 particular orifice swab there's three, it appears that there's 11 three donors to the swab. We could run that as the victim, the 12 female victim being a contributor in that sample and two 13 unknowns, I'm sorry, with the suspect and an unknown, versus 14 the victim and two unknowns, and then later on if we come to 15 find out that there was a consenting partner that she had sex 16 with around the time of the assault, we can change our 17 hypothesis to say that it was the victim, the suspect, and this 18 elimination individual versus the victim, the elimination, and 19 some unknown person. So we can change the hypotheses as we go, 20 and it has a bearing on the statistics that's provided. 21 And of course we open up that opportunity to defense counsel as well; 22 23 if they want to propose other alternatives, we will certainly run the software with their alternative and issue a report then 24 we can talk about the merits of their hypothesis when trial 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2678 Page 182 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	domod
Ţ	comes.
2	Q But you can at least do whatever calculation they wanted to
3	do then the parties could debate which set of hypotheses were
4	more reasonable.
5	A That's correct, yes.
6	Q All right. So after this two-person mixture analysis was
7	done, in this text below you start talking about another
8	analysis, a three-person mixture analysis, right?
9	A Correct.
10	Q It says here you did it using what ratio of contributors?
11	A So a 10 to 5 to 1. So you have a major donor, an
12	intermediate donor, then a minor donor. So basically trying to
13	run the range of what we would see. Rather than like the one
14	above which was equal contributions of the DNA to the mixture,
15	we look at a three-person mixture with different contributions
16	from each person.
17	Q So the minor contributor here, the 1 would represent
18	roughly just under 7 percent of the sample right, 116th, did I
19	do that math right?
20	A Correct, yes.
21	Q So can we go to the next page, please? And let's start
22	with just the chart. This is the result of that three-person
23	analysis, is that right?
24	A Correct. So the layout is similar. Different hypotheses
25	along the bottom. And then the likelihood ratio or the log

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2679 Page 183 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	likelihood ratio represented there, so they range anywhere from
2	10 to the 10th power, to as much as high as 10 to the 60th
3	power, depending on the hypothesis that you set up.
4	Q And because those numbers are also large your conclusion
5	was that?
6	A It was significant support for inclusion.
7	Q That STRmix could work on a three-person mixture with these
8	ratios, minor contributor down to just below 7 percent.
9	A Yes.
10	Q Let's zoom out and go to the text right here. You next did
11	validation on a four-person mixture, correct?
12	A Correct.
13	Q What were the ratios there?
14	A A 10 to 5 to 1 to 1, so that would be a major donor,
15	intermediate donor, and two minor donors.
16	Q The minor donor in that case would be roughly 1
17	A 17th.
18	Q 17th, so a little bit smaller than before the minor donor?
19	A Correct.
20	Q And if we go to the next page. You see the chart. What
21	were your conclusions about this chart?
22	A That it still models the four-person mixtures in those
23	ratios very well. You can see that as you become a minor donor
24	in a four-person mixture, that because the software
25	incorporates more combinations in different possibilities that

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2680 Page 184 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	it has an effect on the likelihood ratio. So as there is more
2	combinations and more possibilities that it considers, the
3	likelihood ratio becomes smaller, which is understandable.
4	Q Mr. Nye, are there any other portions of this validation
5	study you would like to touch on?
6	A There was some discussion previously about repeatability,
7	or the variation between one run and another run. And I did a
8	study related to that. I forget right now the exact results of
9	that study but I think Dr. Buckleton had mentioned that it
10	could be circle around a ten full plus or minus. I wouldn't
11	disagree with that. There is some variation. That's not
12	unexpected. The similar variation that we would see with other
13	statistical methods as well. The random match probability
14	which has been used since, gosh, the early to mid 1990s is not
15	uncommon to explain to a jury that the true value is ten fold
16	higher or ten fold lower from the number that you are
17	presenting. It's an estimate for a reason.
18	I also looked at partial data, so if you took a single
19	source DNA profile and just continually removed data, so
20	basically mimicking drop-out, that it has an impact on the
21	likelihood ratio. So the less data that you put into the

system, the lower your likelihood ratio can be.

22

23 So that would mimic something similar to the sample on 24 this case where we have some drop-out or loss of DNA types that 25 could be contributed to the defendant. That that actually

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2681 Page 185 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	impacts the likelihood ratio to a less significant statistic.
2	I'm sure there was more. But those are the couple
3	that come to mind.
4	Q Just one more I would like to touch on. Can we go to page
5	36, please? Zoom in right here. In addition to the charts we
6	reviewed earlier about the various person mixtures and other
7	ratios, you also tested other combinations of two, three and
8	four-person mixtures?
9	A Yes.
10	Q And the ratios are contained in this paragraph here?
11	A Yes.
12	Q So one of them is 10 to 10 to 5 to 1?
13	A Correct.
14	Q So that would mean the minor contributor would be less than
15	four percent?
16	A Correct.
17	Q One in 26. What's your, what was your conclusion about the
18	efficacy of STRmix on those types of mixtures?
19	A So it still works very well. As Dr. Buckleton and I agree,
20	four-person and five-person mixtures it works very well. It's
21	just you get to the point of the computing power and how long
22	each run is. We set a policy that we will not go over
23	four-person contributors. I do know other laboratories in the
24	U.S. that will go to five, but I would agree that most are in
25	that four to five-person range. We did not test five. But it

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2682 Page 186 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	works very, very well at four. And the more minor, the minor
2	component is, so in that four percent range, because it has
3	more possible combinations that it's looking at, the likelihood
4	ratio is lower. And that's okay. That's a fair representation
5	of that particular sample.
6	Q Turning to another topic. Is your laboratory accredited
7	and audited?
8	A It is.
9	Q And does the use of these Probabilistic Genotyping Systems,
10	STRmix in particular, comply with your accreditation standards?
11	A It does. We have not had any findings in that particular
12	arena.
13	Q Are you aware of state commissions on forensic science that
14	have reviewed probabilistic genotyping in general?
15	A Yes.
16	Q And have some of them approved of the use of probabilistic
17	genotyping?
18	A They have, yes.
19	Q Let's go to Government's Exhibit 11. 11 isn't found in the
20	book, Your Honor, because it's some 4, 500 pages long. We
21	provided a copy to the Court but we just printed it once. Do
22	you recognize 11, Mr. Nye?
23	A Ido.
24	Q What is 11?
25	A Our procedure and training manuals for the DNA program.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2683 Page 187 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	Q And what sorts of things does this manual cover?
2	A So it's divided up into two major categories, a training
3	manual, which has some relevancy to this proceeding but it
4	also, the other section is our procedure manual, basically our
5	instructions to our examiners on how they analyze evidence, how
6	they interpret it, how they report it, makeup of chemicals and
7	QC and different things of that nature.
8	Q Does it cover topics like handling of evidence in a
9	laboratory?
10	A It does.
11	Q Are there strict procedures in place to try to minimize the
12	likelihood of cross contamination?
13	A There are.
14	Q Does it cover decisions that a particular forensic
15	scientist has to make when analyzing an electropherogram?
16	A It does.
17	Q And does it provide guidelines for using STRmix in the
18	Michigan State Police setting?
19	A Yes, it does.
20	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves to
21	admit 11.
22	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
23	MS. KLOET: I have no objection. This is the full
24	policy manual? I just don't have a copy in my binder. Is this
25	the whole manual?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2684 Page 188 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	MR. PRESANT: It's, can we go to the last page? I
2	don't know how many pages there are. That would probably be
3	the best way to get an idea of the scope.
4	THE COURT: 446.
5	MS. KLOET: If that reflects the whole manual, I'm
6	fine with it.
7	MR. PRESANT: I believe it does.
8	MS. KLOET: Okay.
9	THE COURT: Do you have any objection?
10	MS. KLOET: No objection, sorry, Your Honor.
11	THE COURT: It's admitted.
12	BY MR. PRESANT:
13	Q Now, while we are on the topic of possibility of
14	contamination, is that something you worry about as a
15	supervisor of DNA analysis at the Michigan State Police lab?
16	A Yes.
17	Q Why do you worry about it?
18	A So when I described previously the changes in technology
19	over the 22 years that I've been in the system, the sensitivity
20	of what we do has increased dramatically. And when I'm
21	referencing sensitivity, what I'm referencing is the ability to
22	detect DNA at smaller and smaller and smaller quantities. And
23	so one thing that you have to be concerned about is that when
24	your sensitivity increases in your laboratory analysis, that
25	you're actually detecting DNA that's from the crime scene and

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2685 Page 189 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	not cross contaminating with other items or contaminating with
2	DNA from yourself or other exogenous items. So it's something
3	that we work very closely with. There are accreditation
4	standards that speak to some of these items such as training
5	and policies and procedures, and facilities, evidence handling,
6	there's a number of accreditation standards that speak to this,
7	and then also we have our own requirements to try and minimize
8	it.
9	Q Are you confident in the procedures that have been put in
10	place in order to handle DNA evidence at the MSP lab?
11	A Iam.
12	Q Now, a closely related topic is this idea of touch or
13	transfer DNA. Are you familiar with that concept?
14	A I am. Depending on the terminology that you use, it may
15	mean very different things. But we will see.
16	Q What do those mean to you if I say touch DNA or transfer
17	DNA?
18	A So in my world when I talk about touch DNA, I'm talking
19	about DNA that can be recovered from an item that was handled
20	for a short period of time. So we could be talking about a
21	doorknob, a pen, I mean a whole host of different things. That
22	continuum of what people want to consider touch DNA can range
23	quite a bit further than that. Some people may consider touch
24	DNA a garment that you're wearing. Or more intimately held
25	items than something that's just touched for a brief period of

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2686 Page 190 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	time. So there is not a lot of consensus on what you consider
2	to be touch DNA, so we have to be somewhat cautious of what we
3	lump into that type of explanation.
4	Q What about the idea of DNA transfer and the related ideas
5	of primary transfer, secondary transfer, are you familiar with
6	that terminology?
7	A Iam.
8	Q What does it mean to you?
9	A Well, when you get into primary and secondary transfer,
10	again, there is some differences of opinion as to what that
11	actually means. But in a very general sense when we talk about
12	transfer of DNA, just me picking up this cup could be I'm
13	transferring my DNA to the cup. Now, when you start to get
14	into secondary transfer and tertiary transfer, if you pick this
15	cup up after I have handled it and then go to the door, are you
16	going to transfer my DNA from this cup to another item. And
17	that's a more extended version of transfer that can be
18	discussed.
19	Q Are you aware of literature where people have attempted to
20	study those types of DNA transfer?
21	A You chose your words very well. Attempted because it's
22	very, very difficult to model that type of situation. And
23	there have been studies, and they have come up with a variety
24	of different conclusions as to how prevalent or how rare that
25	type of situation is.
	<u> </u>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2687 Page 191 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	Q Can we bring up Exhibit 9, please? And go to page, well,
2	first on page 1, you recognize this as a laboratory report or
3	the format of a laboratory report produced by Michigan State
4	Police?
5	A Format, yes.
6	Q You didn't produce this report?
7	A I did not.
8	Q Can we go to the second page, please? Can we zoom in on
9	that table? There's been testimony today, Mr. Nye, about how
10	we communicate likelihood ratios to a jury. What is the
11	significance of the table that I'm showing you here?
12	A So when we produce a likelihood ratio statistic, it's a
13	numerical form. In this particular case, 40 or 50 million to
14	1. And I had previously explained that we have approximately
15	90 DNA scientists just within our one organization, let alone
16	any other experts that might review that material or testify to
17	those findings, and for me 40 or 50 million to 1 may mean
18	something quite different to somebody else.
19	And so we created a policy of a verbal equivalent of a
20	numerical value. So in other words, to try and standardize or
21	bring some normalization to how we testify with the Michigan
22	State Police. So if you get a value that's let's say a
23	likelihood ratio of greater than 0 to 99, I think I've
24	mentioned I have testified before to a value that was 10. What
25	does that 10 actually mean? A 10 to 1, 10 times more likely

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2688 Page 192 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

than not, to me represents something that's relatively 1 uninformative. You're very close to 1 which I think 2 Dr. Buckleton had mentioned is uninformative, to me that has 3 less value than a likelihood ratio that's a duodecillion to 1. 4 And so this is our effort to try and bring a verbal equivalent 5 to a numerical value to again assist the jury and assist our 6 scientists to normalize how they respond to how strong or weak 7 the evidence is. 8

9 THE COURT: Isn't that to some extent invading the10 province of the jury?

THE WITNESS: I think what it's doing is, DNA is very 11 good at, DNA analysis is very good at determining whether, 12 whether you have a result that can support an inclusion or 13 I think the significant portion of that is is that exclusion. 14 DNA testing can't fully explain how the DNA was deposited on 15 that item or how it came to be found there. I think that was 16 what Dr. Buckleton was trying to explain is that when you have 17 a likelihood ratio, it helps inform a part of it but there's 18 other items and investigative information that fully informs 19 the jury as to the significance of that. 20

So our effort here is not to provide any more information to the jury other than to normalize how we present the data and the significance that we see in it so that we don't have wide variations of what a million to one means versus me versus somebody else.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2689 Page 193 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	
1	BY MR. PRESANT:
2	Q So you helped develop this verbal equivalency table?
3	A I did.
4	Q And the top level is 10,000 or greater, correct?
5	A It is.
6	Q So that would be three orders of magnitude or a thousand
7	times lower than the tens of millions of range that we have had
8	testimony about here today like 50 million, right?
9	A That's correct, yes.
10	Q The purpose of this equivalency table is to impose
11	uniformity, correct?
12	A It is.
13	Q That's part of the purpose of the policy and procedures
14	manual that we just looked at, Exhibit 11?
15	A It is.
16	Q That's part of the reason that you testified you chose to
17	adopt PG system such as STRmix in the first place to impose
18	uniformity on the way that DNA mixture analysis is done,
19	correct?
20	A Certainly one portion of it, yes.
21	Q And are you aware of the labs in the United States, the
22	forensic laboratories in the United States that are doing
23	probabilistic genotyping analysis, what percentage of them are
24	using STRmix as opposed to some other form of software?
25	A I don't have access to the same level of information that

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2690 Page 194 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

1	Dr. Buckleton does. But when I go to different conferences, go
2	to SWGDAM, also a member of the OSAC through NIST, and have
3	just individual conversations with different laboratories or
4	representatives from those laboratories, there is a significant
5	portion of people that either have purchased it and implemented
6	it, or have purchased it and are going through the validation
7	process right now. The validation process is extensive. We
8	talked about the end date of February of 2016. But it was
9	actually started, the validation formally was started in about
10	July or August of '15. So it takes quite a period of time.
11	And certainly a year from now there will be significantly more
12	laboratories that will have implemented it because they are
13	undergoing their internal validation right now.
14	MR. PRESANT: Thank you very much. Nothing further,
15	Your Honor.
16	THE COURT: Cross-examination.
17	MS. KLOET: Thank you, Your Honor.
18	CROSS-EXAMINATION
19	BY MS. KLOET:
20	Q Good afternoon.
21	A Good afternoon.
22	Q Just to refresh my recollection, when did the MSP or when
23	did you decide to purchase STRmix on behalf of MSP?
24	A I don't know if I can clarify exactly when I decided to
25	purchase it. But I can say that in I think it was May of 2015

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2691 Page 195 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

_	
1	I think it was was when we had our first training event. So
2	the purchase would have been shortly before that time period.
3	Q Okay. Thank you. During the decision making process I
4	believe you testified that you read developmental studies with
5	respect to STRmix, developmental validation studies?
6	A I read a number of different literature, citations, spoke
7	with a number of different individuals, received demonstrations
8	of the software application as it existed at that particular
9	time. I did quite a bit of I guess I'll use the word research
10	before I ultimately made my decision.
11	Q Of the studies that you read specifically, can you recall
12	how many of them involved complex mixtures of three or more
13	contributors?
14	A I think many of them do. That's where STRmix or other
15	probabilistic genotyping applications excel. And so I'm sure a
16	large portion of them had mixtures that were more than two
17	individuals.
18	Q You said many. Do you have any idea how many?
19	A I don't recall. It's not something I tracked.
20	Q Okay. I believe you testified the date that STRmix went
21	live was approximately February of 2016.
22	A Correct.
23	Q Okay. The time that you purchased STRmix in or before May
24	of 2015, were you aware of any errors in the program?
25	A Not that I specifically recall. I mean at that particular

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2692 Page 196 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

-	
1	point in time so let me back up just a second. So when we
2	implemented in February of 2016, I believe we were laboratory
3	number 9 in the country to actually implement. I may be wrong
4	on that. We were a very early adopter. So if you back up a
5	year from the time that we implemented to the approximate time
6	of when we purchased, there wasn't as much information out
7	there about like coding errors and things of that nature. I
8	think Dr. Buckleton had mentioned about his personal website
9	and different websites that they are posting a lot of that
10	information, and a lot of those weren't available. I don't
11	recall if I ever had a discussion with the distributors of the
12	application about whether there was coding errors. I don't
13	recall whether I did that or not.
14	Q Okay. And you just referenced Dr. Buckleton's publishing
15	of a few errors. And I believe that one of those was admitted
16	as an exhibit or document representing those through the
17	government's direct exam of John Buckleton.
18	A I believe so, yes.
19	Q Were you aware of those specific errors?
20	A I was aware of the specific error as it relates to the one
21	of our version.
22	Q So is it your testimony today there was only one potential
23	error in your version?
24	A I think that was Dr. Buckleton's testimony.
25	Q Okay. I'm going to help refresh your recollection if we

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2693 Page 197 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

pulled up that document. 1 Α Sure. 2 MS. KLOET: Your Honor, can I ask the Court to pull up 3 Government's Exhibit 14? 4 THE COURT: I think we are going to ask the 5 government's tech to do it. 6 MS. KLOET: Thank you. 7 BY MS. KLOET: 8 So this is the document that was previously admitted with 9 Q respect to the errors in STRmix. I would like you to look at 10 these paragraph 3. This paragraph indicates that there was an 11 issue with the version that MSP employed, correct? 12 Yes, if it's version series 2.3 and we use 2.3.07. 13 А And were you aware of that particular issue at the time 14 0 that you purchased STRmix? 15 I'm not sure that they were aware of it at that particular 16 Α I was not aware or if I was aware, because it's such a time. 17 rare instance on a specific scenario, I'm not sure it would 18 have necessarily impacted my decision to purchase or not 19 purchase it. I don't recall specifically. 20 So you don't remember if you were aware of this particular 21 0 error. 22 23 А I do not. Okay. Thank you. Did you become aware of those errors 24 0 after the purchase of the program? 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2694 Page 198 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

-	
1	A I don't remember if I was aware of it before it so I don't
2	know if it was after or not, I'm sorry.
3	Q Did you first become aware of it today?
4	A No. No. If that's your question, no, I knew of it before
5	then.
6	Q That is my question. Thank you. I would like to talk a
7	little bit about the training at MSP with respect to STRmix.
8	You came up with the competency test for the analysts with
9	respect to STRmix, correct?
10	A Yes.
11	Q And you administered that test to the 90 or so, I guess the
12	portion of the 90 or so analysts that are
13	A Correct.
14	Q Okay. Thank you. Now, at the time you did this, had you
15	passed any competency tests yourself before administering it?
16	A No. It's sort of a chicken and egg kind of thing. You
17	can't competency test yourself if you're the one that's
18	administering the competency test. So as a DNA technical
19	leader there is no requirement that I become competency tested
20	before I administer the competency test to others. The real
21	test, so to speak, is I make a mixture up that represents the
22	range of testing that we do and I know the answer to it because
23	I made it up myself. That's the real essence of the test.
24	Q Okay. Had you taken and passed any competency test on
25	STRmix?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2695 Page 199 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

-	
1	A No.
2	Q Thank you. I would like to talk a little bit about the
3	internal validation MSP completed in this case. You referenced
4	adjudicated cases earlier.
5	A Correct.
6	Q And I believe you suggested that you utilized those because
7	they tended to be more representative of real life samples?
8	A They can be.
9	Q And why is that?
10	A For the reasons I explained previously which was that they
11	are more representative or they can be more representative of
12	evidence types that we get in the laboratory; so they have been
13	subjected to different conditions, there's varying amounts of
14	DNA, varying numbers of contributors, on different substrates.
15	And what I mean by substrates is the surface that they are on,
16	whether it be a fabric of a particular kind or whether it's on
17	a hard surface like a gun, or just a whole host of different
18	conditions that are sometimes a little bit hard to mimic in the
19	laboratory.
20	Q Thank you. And you are comparing your results in STRmix to
21	the adjudicated conclusion, correct?
22	A Correct. It's the only other source of information that we
23	have because we, we didn't deposit the DNA on the item so we
24	don't actually know whose on the item or in what proportions
25	that they are on the item. So that's the closest we can get to

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2696 Page 200 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

1	a comparison. So my position was it's better to do that	
2	comparison knowing that there is some shortcomings of that	
3	comparison than to not do the comparison at all. That there	
4	was some value in doing that.	
5	Q So you're comparing it to your conclusion not to ground	
6	truth, so to speak, in those cases?	
7	A Right.	
8	Q Thank you. And I believe you testified that STRmix is	
9	validated for up to four potential contributors?	
10	A Yes.	
11	Q So four contributors for purposes of this version of STRmix	
12	at MSP is the boundary of acceptable use.	
13	A That is the boundary that I placed on it, yes.	
14	Q Okay. But isn't it true that the true number of	
15	contributors is always unknown?	
16	A It is always unknown, and I would agree with Dr. Buckleton	
17	that you can estimate it. It's better to be conservative than,	
18	or correct than to be incorrect. But I would also clarify that	
19	that estimation, I don't know if I'm going to use this term	
20	correctly, but it's an informed estimation. The estimation of	
21	the number of contributors is not a trivial matter. We spend a	
22	fair amount of time in our policies and procedures explaining	
23	what things to consider when trying to make an estimation as to	
24	the number of contributors. And we train quite a bit around	
25	that. And it comes through training and experience and	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2697 Page 201 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

Г		
1	knov	wledge and procedures.
2	Q	Did you publish the MSP validation summary, internal
3	val	idation or study in any peer reviewed journals?
4	A	No. Our positions as forensic scientists, as practical
5	pra	ctitioners isn't really to go out and publish material.
6	Q	Did you did any third party duplicate any of the tests
7	that	t you performed during the validation?
8	A	No.
9	Q	Would you mind pulling up your Exhibit 9?
10		MR. PRESANT: Exhibit 9 wasn't admitted.
11		MS. KLOET: It wasn't admitted?
12	BY I	MS. KLOET:
13	Q	What is this document? I know you already looked at it but
14	just	t for clarification.
15	A	It would be a laboratory report reference a specific
16	labo	oratory number and date and time for an agency.
17	Q	And you previously looked at the second page of this
18	doci	ument, right?
19	A	I believe so, yes.
20	Q	And we were talking or you were testifying about the chart
21	that	t's on this second page. You are the individual who created
22	the	se guidelines, right?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	Okay. You determine these cutoff values?
25	А	So the cutoff values for the verbal equivalent were derived
ļ		

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2698 Page 202 of 237

JEFFREY NYE - CROSS EXAMINATION - MS. KLOET

1	from a publication which I don't have with me today but I could
2	certainly provide it to the Court if necessary. It was a
3	journal publication, peer reviewed journal publication not
4	related to DNA but it was related to other forensic evidence.
5	I believe it might have been maybe latent prints, and where
6	they do likelihood ratios and have a verbal equivalent for a
7	likelihood ratio. I used that as a guide. This is not
8	verbatim out of that publication. There were too many
9	different statements, there is too many different categories.
10	I believe that the publication might have had maybe eight or
11	nine different categories. It's like the equivalent of saying
12	very, very, very strong evidence. It just how many times can
13	you say the word very. So I condensed a number of them and
14	then I don't recall if I specifically adjusted the range or the
15	numbers, but that was where it was derived from.
16	And then I will also offer that in the forensic

16 And then I will also offer that in the forensic community for those that have adopted probabilistic genotyping, 17 the use of a qualitative equivalent, some laboratories use 18 them, and some not. And those that do use them they generally 19 are consistent amongst them. But it's something that is being 20 21 looked at in the community to see if we can standardize those verbal equivalents. So my effort to standardize within our 22 23 laboratory, there is an interest to standardize that across the forensic DNA community as well. 24

25

0

So you made your own personal judgment call with respect to

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2699 Page 203 of 237

1	the creation of this qualitative equivalent chart, fair to say?
2	A Yes.
3	Q You did that based on a study that had nothing to do with
4	DNA.
5	A Forensic latent print examination.
6	Q Not DNA, fair to say?
7	A Correct.
8	Q And that was published in a peer review publication.
9	A I believe so, yes.
10	Q But you changed what was published in the peer review
11	publication for MSP's purposes, true?
12	A I certainly condensed the number of categories because I
13	thought it was overly confusing to have that many different
14	categories. And I don't recall whether I changed the
15	likelihood ratio cutoffs for the verbal equivalent.
16	Q Okay.
17	MS. KLOET: Thank you. I don't have anything further.
18	THE COURT: Thank you. Any redirect, Mr. Presant?
19	MR. PRESANT: No, Your Honor.
20	THE COURT: Thank you. You may step down, Mr. Nye.
21	Thank you for your testimony. Your next witness is going to
22	take how long?
23	MR. PRESANT: I would have given a different answer
24	this morning but at the pace we are going I would say could be
25	an hour to an hour and a half.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2700 Page 204 of 237

3

4

5

6

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1THE COURT: Well, let's do this. Let's get started2and see how far you get by 4:15.

MR. PRESANT: That sounds good to me. Your Honor, may I raise just one legal issue now or be better to wait until the end of the day?

THE COURT: Depends on what the issue is.

MR. PRESANT: Your Honor just made some comments at 7 the conclusion of Dr. Buckleton's testimony with respect to the 8 Court's role in Daubert, and I'm making sure that, and I may 9 have misinterpreted the Court's comments, that the evidence was 10 handled properly. And I didn't know if we were just talking 11 about in the lab or chain of custody issues as well. 12 The government hasn't prepared witnesses for this hearing that 13 would address chain of custody, and if the Court needs to hear 14 from them I'll understand that. But it's been treated on page 15 19 and 20 in our brief and response. The government's view 16 chain of custody is really an issue for trial about whether the 17 officers did it properly. So we prepared our proofs today with 18 respect to the reliability of the technology. 19

THE COURT: I don't believe the chain of custody or how it was handled has anything to do with what we are about in this hearing. So, no, my answer is no. There is no need for the government to put on any testimony as to that.

24 MR. PRESANT: Thank you, Your Honor. I just wanted to25 clarify. With that clarification the government calls

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2701 Page 205 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

THE COURT: Okay. My purpose in exploring that with
Dr. Buckleton was simply to delineate the different areas that
are pertinent to the development of this kind of test, of this
kind of result, not that we're about examining it here.
MR. PRESANT: That was very well my misunderstanding,
Your Honor. I appreciate the clarification.
AMBER SMITH, GOVERNMENT WITNESS, WAS DULY SWORN
THE LAW CLERK: Please be seated. And state your full
name for the record, spell your last name.
THE WITNESS: It's amber, A-M-B-E-R, Smith, S-M-I-T-H.
DIRECT EXAMINATION
BY MR. PRESANT:
Q Ms. Smith, where do you work?
A I am a forensic scientist with the Michigan State Police in
the Lansing laboratory in the Biology DNA Unit.
Q Can you bring up 3, please? Do you recognize Government's
Exhibit 3?
A I do.
Q What is it?
A This is a copy of my curriculum vitae.
MR. PRESANT: Government moves Exhibit 3, Your Honor.
MS. KLOET: No objection, Your Honor.
THE COURT: It's admitted.
BY MR. PRESANT:

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2702 Page 206 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	Q Can we start at the top with your education.
2	A Yes. I have a master's degree in biology from Southern
3	Illinois University in Edwardsville, Illinois and I have a
4	bachelor's degree in marine science and biology with minors in
5	chemistry and environmental science from the University of
6	Tampa in Tampa, Florida.
7	Q Can we back out and go to experience. What has your work
8	experience been, Ms. Smith?
9	A I was previously employed before I came to Michigan State
10	Police with the St. Louis Metropolitan Police Department. And
11	the formal title there was I was a criminalist for
12	approximately two years.
13	Q What type of work did you do in St. Louis?
14	A I did both body fluid identification analysis as well as
15	DNA analysis.
16	Q And after you left St. Louis?
17	A When I left St. Louis in March I moved to Michigan and I
18	became a DNA analyst with the Michigan State Police where I
19	also perform body fluid identification as well as DNA analysis.
20	Q You've been there more than ten years now?
21	A Yes.
22	Q Are you trained in using STRmix?
23	A Iam.
24	Q What trainings have you gone through in STRmix?
25	A I was a member of the first group that was put through the
l	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2703 Page 207 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_		
1	STRmix training in March of 2015 where I underwent the four-day	
2	class with Dr. Buckleton. And then as part of the validation	
3	myself and that original group compiled samples for our	
4	technical leader at the time, Mr. Nye, and went through those	
5	samples and ran a number of samples for practice with STRmix.	
6	And then after we ran through the samples and the validation	
7	was complete, we went through and did a competency test	
8	involving samples that Mr. Nye had created. And then once that	
9	was complete, we then took a written test before we were able	
10	to be put online.	
11	Q Page 2, please. And if we zoom in here. Is that the	
12	STRmix training you just testified about?	
13	A Yes.	
14	Q That's in the middle of a number of other trainings related	
15	to DNA analysis and other forensic topics?	
16	A Yes.	
17	Q And the trainings you have undergone continue to the end of	
18	your CV as well, right?	
19	A Yes.	
20	Q Approximately how many samples, DNA samples of any kind do	
21	you think you've processed in your career as a forensic	
22	analyst?	
23	A Thousands.	
24	Q How many STRmix analyses have you conducted?	
25	A Analyses, well over 200 analyses with the cases being	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2704 Page 208 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	around 200 as well.
2	Q How many times have you testified with respect to any type
3	of forensic DNA science, approximately?
4	A With testimony, this is my 74th time.
5	Q And how about testimonies including STRmix?
6	A With STRmix, I have testified 16 times.
7	Q Those were all in state court here in Michigan?
8	A Yes.
9	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government offers
10	Ms. Smith as an expert in forensic DNA analysis.
11	MS. KLOET: No objection.
12	BY MR. PRESANT:
13	Q The Court has already heard Mr. Nye describe the general
14	process for forensic DNA analysis at the Michigan State Police
15	lab. You were in the courtroom for that testimony, correct?
16	A Yes.
17	Q Is there anything you would like to add or supplement that
18	you think the Court should know about the general process from
19	the time the evidence comes into the lab until the time you
20	produce your lab report?
21	A As it pertains to STRmix?
22	Q As it pertains to the processing of evidence, or to STRmix,
23	just anything you would like to add about the general process
24	before we talk about what you did in this case.
25	A At this time, not all of the analysts in my unit or across

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2705 Page 209 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	the state are trained in STRmix. However, they are trained in
2	DNA analysis and mixture interpretation. So because they are
3	not trained in producing statistics on their mixtures, a lot of
4	the samples especially at this time in Lansing there were only
5	two of us that were performing STRmix analysis.
6	THE COURT: Does the Michigan State Police still do
7	DNA analysis under the pre probability genotyping?
8	THE WITNESS: Yes. The process is the same and if the
9	analyst that is running their case develops single source
10	samples they will still produce their report that has a random
11	match statistics. It's only when the statistic becomes too
12	complex for mixtures samples that they are then inserted
13	through the STRmix samples.
14	THE COURT: How is that determined?
15	THE WITNESS: So once the analyst runs their sample
16	and they see that they have a mixture sample, they then forward
17	their sample to a qualified STRmix analyst and get approval and
18	clarification for this sample if it will fit the guidelines for
19	STRmix analysis.
20	THE COURT: So when you say a mixture sample, you mean
21	that it appears that there's more than one donor to the DNA
22	that's being tested?
23	THE WITNESS: Yes.
24	THE COURT: Okay.
25	THE WITNESS: So once, in this case anyway, the
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2706 Page 210 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

analyst developed her profiles and then sent those forward to the two of us at the time to evaluate for potential STRmix analysis. And that still goes on until all of us in the unit will be qualified.

5 BY MR. PRESANT:

1

2

3

4

21

So there were in this particular case there are actually 0 6 three forensic scientists that handled the sample in the lab? 7 The actual DNA process there were only two. There was the Α 8 person that, the person that -- the way our laboratory works is 9 we do perform our own lab work on our own cases and then 10 generate reports. However, the analyst that did her lab work 11 and got, she did issue a report but she could not issue the 12 statistic on the report because the sample needed a mixture 13 statistic. So at that time she issued a report that I believe 14 basically said it's a mixture, a subsequent report will follow 15 with statistics. 16

Q I missed a question earlier too. You testified you
underwent proficiency testing in STRmix, right, and you
continue to undergo it as long as you are a STRmix analyst?
A Yes.

Q Have you ever failed a proficiency test?

22 A Not to my knowledge.

Q Other general background questions. What type of genetic
analyzer is in use at the Michigan State Police lab?
A Right now we have a 3500 XL, which is a genetic analyzer

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2707 Page 211 of 237

	ONTENT		DIDECE			3475	
AMBER	SMIIH	_	DIRECT	EXAMINATION	_	MR.	PRESANI

_	
1	that will inject 24 samples at a time, as well as a regular
2	3500 which only injects 8 samples at a time.
3	Q And what sort of software is used to interpret the
4	electropherogram?
5	A GeneMapper is the name of the software that is used to
6	generate our electropherograms.
7	Q Then STRmix is used to interpret it.
8	A STRmix is the statistical tool used to generate the
9	statistics.
10	Q All right. So let's take a look at Government's Exhibits 6
11	and 7. Can we do a side-by-side? They will be in the book in
12	front of you if you want to flip back and forth but we will
13	start side-by-side. And would you describe for the Court what
14	6 and 7 are, if you recognize them?
15	A 6 are the electropherograms that were generated by the
16	original analyst in the case. Her electropherograms are
17	utilized to help determine number of contributors. And these
18	electropherograms have filters turned on which are the stutter
19	filters which is an artifact that is generated during the
20	process. Our laboratory has thresholds for each location that
21	we test that has stutter filters. So in order for
22	interpretation, if they are below those filters it's
23	automatically filtered out by our GeneMapper software.
24	And for number 7, I actually have to analyze and
25	insert the electropherogram into STRmix with stutter filters

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2708 Page 212 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	off. Meaning that all of the artifacts are present on the
2	electropherograms and that is so that STRmix can analyze the
3	sample and determine the probability that this peak is a true
4	artifact or could it possibly be a potential type.
5	BY MR. PRESANT:
6	Q Those are your initials at the top of 7, ALS?
7	A Yes.
8	Q That's how you know it's yours?
9	A Yes.
10	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves to
11	admit 6 and 7.
12	MS. KLOET: No objection.
13	THE COURT: Admitted.
14	BY MR. PRESANT:
15	Q So would you briefly walk through 6 and 7, the process of
16	interpretation as you understand that was undertaken by
17	Ms. Urka was the original analyst, correct?
18	A Yes.
19	Q How it was transferred over to you and then we will look
20	through your notes in Government's Exhibit 7.
21	A So there are different sets of protocols that different
22	analysts follow. So non STRmix qualified analysts follow
23	Section 2.10 in the protocols and they had different rules
24	according to those protocols. And then once the samples come
25	forward to STRmix, I have a different set of protocols I follow

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2709 Page 213 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

which is 2.11. 1 So under 2.10, the analyst looks at their data and 2 make sure it's free of any extraneous artifacts which are 3 generally determined to be off ladders at samples, and those 4 samples can generate off ladders if there's oversaturation 5 observed. However --6 THE COURT: What does that mean, oversaturation? 7 THE WITNESS: Oversaturation is when there is too much 8 DNA amplified on the first go around, and that it will generate 9 a bunch of noise that is usually detected below the analytical 10 threshold. So when you have a sample that generates a bunch of 11 excessive plus 4 stutter, or OLs which are called off ladders, 12 means they don't have types, you generally will reinject that 13 sample at a lower time or you will reamplify it with a lesser 14 amount. 15 THE COURT: Okay. 16 MR. PRESANT: Can I just interrupt? Can we go to page 17 5 of Exhibit 7? No need for side-by-side. And zoom in right 18 here. Ms. Smith, would you continue if you would answering the 19 Court's question regarding oversaturation as we look at the D8 20 locus. 21 THE WITNESS: Yes. So regarding D8, according to the 22 23 manual that Ms. Urka followed, there was nothing wrong with the data that was detected in D8. Because Ms. Urka is not yet 24 trained in the STRmix evaluation of the software, she does not 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2710 Page 214 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	know to look at certain areas more in-depth that I look at when
2	it comes to the analyses. So being that this 13 type at D8 was
3	very high, it was under the parameters for oversaturation
4	regarding STRmix, which is 25,000 RFU, and this is at 23,821,
5	but however there is a potential plus 4 stutter with the 14
6	present at 910, which I believe was about three and a half
7	percent of the 13 type. And in addition to that, the 12 peak
8	before 13 was in the stutter position for the 13.
9	And I was unaware if the 11 peak that popped up when
10	the stutter filters were removed could possibly be an N minus 8
11	stutter which could be artifact generated from the height of
12	the 13 peak or if it was a byproduct of the 12 peak which could
13	have been very high stutter.
14	So since the version of software with STRmix that we
15	use at 2.307 does not model plus 4 stutter, or N minus 8
16	stutter, it was my judgment call to remove the locus completely
17	from interpretation as because I could not explain if those
18	were artifacts or if those were real types. Generally when I
19	run my own data I like my types to be around 20,000. When I
20	run my own data I like my types to be around 20,000 at the
21	highest just because that generally does not indicate an
22	overexaggerated plus 4 stutter from that highest peak. And it
23	does not usually generate anything that will go into another
24	color. So that's just a personal preference. That I start to
25	see more artifacts once I see that 20,000 peak height.
	<u> </u>

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2711 Page 215 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	BY MR. PRESANT:
2	Q Now, you talked about what you prefer for your own types
3	when you're running the sample, correct?
4	A Yes.
5	Q And so one question that might come to mind is why not just
б	rerun the sample in this case?
7	A Well, this case was generated under a different protocol
8	which was 2.10, the original data that was run by Ms. Urka.
9	Ms. Urka followed her protocol as she was supposed to. There
10	is no upper bound or upper threshold when it does come to
11	following a 2.10 manual. So when Ms. Urka ran her data it did
12	undergo a technical review as well as an administrative review
13	by two other individuals in the laboratory. Her data was then
14	approved and reported out in her original report following 210.
15	So when that data is supplemented over to me, I am taking data
16	that's already been approved and data that's already been
17	reviewed and passed through. So at that point I do not have
18	the ability to reamplify or rerun or reinject a sample because
19	that's not my data. That's someone else's data. And if on her
20	review the person that reviewed it thought it should have been
21	injected or use a lesser injection time, they would have
22	suggested at that time. But because it did not technically
23	violate the protocol that she was following, this data was
24	acceptable for the purposes of her report.
25	Q Let's go back to Exhibit 11 previously admitted. You

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2712 Page 216 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	recognize 11 as the policy manual for MSP, Ms. Smith?
2	A Yes.
3	Q And can we go to page 88 of the document? Now, we are in
4	part of the 2.10 series you've testified about, right?
5	A I cannot that's actually regarding the analytical
6	threshold. It says, "All available loci and alleles greater
7	than or equal to the 250 RFU analytical threshold should be
8	analyzed or should be utilized during STR interpretation. It
9	should be noted that peaks not represented by an allele do not
10	need to be included within the interpretation."
11	Q Can we back out of that please, Ms. Miller, and go to the
12	bottom here. What's the significance of this, Section 2.10?
13	A This basically says that the single donor reference samples
14	must also surpass the 250 RFU analytical threshold and that a
15	known sample that has a single type present at a location must
16	meet the 900 RFU threshold to be utilized in a statistic.
17	Q Let's jump ahead to page 106. I'm sorry. We have to start
18	at the bottom, 105. And now we are in the 2.11 series of the
19	manual, is that right?
20	A I'm not sure.
21	Q We can go to the next page if you want to see the next.
22	A Yes.
23	Q What does the 2.11 series govern exactly?
24	A 2.11 is a protocol that if I were running my own data
25	through and following forward through the STRmix procedure,

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2713 Page 217 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	this was the protocol I would follow, as well as if STRmix is
2	to be utilized in a sample, this is also the protocol you
3	follow.
4	Q The point is these protocols, dozens of pages in this
5	particular area of this hundreds of pages document limit the
6	judgment calls you can make with respect to what you do in
7	processing the DNA sample and in using STRmix, is that right?
8	A Yes. If I did not generate the data, I can only assess how
9	the data is once I receive it.
10	Q And the policy allows you to disregard a locus that is
11	deemed to be oversaturated?
12	A Yes.
13	Q Is that based in part on the detection of the instrument?
14	A It is as well as my training and the ability to determine
15	artifacts and actually how well or if the software is able to
16	assess the potential artifact present.
17	Q Let's go to page 3 of Exhibit 7 where we were before. Zoom
18	in on the note. This note appears on several pages of the
19	report, is that right, Ms. Smith?
20	A Yes.
21	Q Or of the electropherograms, rather?
22	A Yes.
23	Q Would you just read the note for us?
24	A So I'm required as part of my protocol to document my
25	number of contributors as well as how I got to that number of
ļ	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2714 Page 218 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	contributors. So this note is me saying that I interpreted
2	this sample, "assuming that there were three donors present due
3	to more than four peaks that were observed at multiple
4	locations, and since D8 exhibited oversaturation and was the
5	only locus to indicate four potential donors, due to the
6	oversaturation and possible artifact observed, D8 was not used
7	in the analysis." So this is my evaluation of the profile as a
8	whole and how I deemed the profile to be three donors.
9	Q How common is it in your experience to observe a profile
10	where you have to ignore a locus because it's oversaturated?
11	A At this point it's not uncommon. Again, it's because all
12	of us are not STRmix trained and so I am receiving data that's
13	run by someone else. And because that someone else follows a
14	different protocol, and meets the standards and guidelines in
15	their protocol, it's not uncommon for me to receive an
16	electropherogram that may have demonstrated oversaturation.
17	There also potentially may be a time where I myself may have a
18	sample that does surpass the 25,000 RFU cutoff, however, if you
19	look further out in the profile as a whole I may be losing
20	minor contributors. And so it may be more beneficial for me to
21	sacrifice one locus that exceeds the threshold in order to gain
22	more information from additional contributors.
23	Q Let's say you were wrong about the oversaturation and it's
24	actually a four-person mixture. Would you be willing to run
25	STRmix again assuming the four-person mixture?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2715 Page 219 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	A Yes. My report does offer and say that I will run a sample
2	again if there are different circumstances that people would
3	like me to consider. In fact I have on I believe on at least
4	three occasions that I can recall.
5	Q So if the defense asked you to rerun STRmix assuming four
6	contributors, that is something you would be willing to do?
7	A Yes. Although I do feel this is a three contributor
8	sample, I will run it however I am requested to rerun a sample.
9	Q As you sit on the witness stand today, have you received a
10	request from anyone to rerun STRmix in this case using
11	different assumptions?
12	A I have not.
13	Q So let's go to Exhibit 9, please. Do you recognize
14	Exhibit 9?
15	A 9 is the report that I generated based on my STRmix
16	analysis.
17	Q It's a minor point, but this Exhibit Number 5 in the bottom
18	right-hand corner, that's not part of your report usually,
19	right?
20	A Right.
21	Q I'll represent to you that's just the way it was processed
22	en route to me. That's why it's on there.
23	But so this is your report, and let's go down to your
24	conclusion section. Mr. Nye testified about the importance of
25	formulating hypotheses and using that to run STRmix; is that

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2716 Page 220 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	what you've documented here in the report?
2	A Yes. The first interpretation under number 1 I am required
3	to state how I interpreted the sample, and so I am saying by
4	looking at the evidence I ran the sample assuming there were
5	three individuals. Based on our reporting formats, I also have
6	to state my hypotheses which is generally the person of
7	interest and two unrelated, unknown contributors, or did this
8	sample generate from three unrelated, unknown contributors, not
9	the person of interest.
10	Q And your conclusion was?
11	A The conclusion is, "Based on the DNA typing results
12	obtained, it is at least 49 Million times more likely if the
13	observed profile from the swabs of the textured areas of
14	GUN-001 originated from Daniel Gissantaner and two unrelated,
15	unknown contributors than if the data originated from three
16	unrelated, unknown individuals."
17	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves
18	Exhibit 9.
19	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
20	MS. KLOET: No objection, Your Honor.
21	THE COURT: It's entered.
22	MR. PRESANT: Let's go to the second page. We have
23	already heard testimony about the verbal scale table, correct,
24	and you just applied that to the number you reached at the top
25	of the page, is that right?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2717 Page 221 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	THE WITNESS: Yes. As part of our reporting format I
2	am required to insert a verbal equivalent to insert the number
3	in lay terms. And this number corresponded with the 10,000 and
4	greater part of the equivalent which was very strong support
5	that Daniel Gissantaner is a contributor to the DNA profile
6	developed from the swabs of the textured area of GUN-001.
7	BY MR. PRESANT:
8	Q In this first paragraph here under remarks is the offer you
9	were talking about earlier where you wrote, if other
10	propositions should be considered you would be able to
11	undertake them if instructed with sufficient time, right?
12	A Yes.
13	Q Okay. Let's go to Exhibit 8, please. Do you recognize 8,
14	Ms. Smith?
15	A Ido.
16	Q What is it?
17	A 8 is the Word Pad file of the comparison report that was
18	run against the deconvolution file for this case. So this is
19	basically an unpretty version of a comparison of the known
20	sample which was 2AX compared to the evidence sample.
21	Q All right. And let's look at 25, please. What's 25?
22	A 25 is the original deconvolution file that I ran as it
23	pertained to the gun evidence. And this file gives the summary
24	of my parameters that I ran as well as the diagnostic kickouts
25	and the summary of contributors. It also includes the required

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2718 Page 222 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	parameters that are used in the software as well as the allele
2	calls that were imported into the software and all the genotype
3	contributor possibility breakdowns.
4	Q Would it be easier if we talked about what led to the 49
5	million to 1 number to use this Exhibit 25 as the prettier
6	version of Exhibit 8 or are they different?
7	A This is not the prettier version. The prettier version is
8	27 or 26.
9	Q I'm sorry. I appreciate the correction very much. Let's
10	look at 26 then. And would you just lay a little bit of
11	foundation beyond the prettier version?
12	A So 26 is the PDF form of the Word Pad version that we
13	previously looked at, and this basically says the same
14	information, however, it's in table format and it's a lot
15	easier to follow.
16	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, the government moves to
17	admit 8, 25 and 26.
18	THE COURT: Ms. Kloet.
19	MS. KLOET: No objection, Your Honor.
20	THE COURT: They are admitted.
21	MR. PRESANT: Let's start where we are with 26. And
22	let's go to page 3, please. Zoom in on this area if we can.
23	So you may recall some testimony from a prior witness where we
24	were looking at these rows where there is no data entered.
25	THE WITNESS: Yes.

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2719 Page 223 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	BY MR. PRESANT:
2	Q Would you explain why there is no data in those rows?
3	A There is no data at DY because we don't use DY as part of
4	the comparison. Not only with STRmix but with any of our
5	statistics we do not use DY. There's no data at D8 because I
6	removed that locus from the original deconvolution file so
7	because there was no information there for the known sample to
8	be compared to, is why that's blank. Because there is no LR
9	that can be generated because there was no data for that to be
10	compared.
11	Q Can we back out of that, Ms. Miller? Briefly go to the
12	top, just the column headers. Ms. Smith, would you orient the
13	Court to what each of these three major columns are?
14	A These columns generate the values that were obtained from
15	the three population data bases that we use, and in Michigan we
16	primarily only report out the African American, Caucasian and
17	Hispanic profiles because those are the races most commonly
18	come across in Michigan.
19	Q Can we back out of that, please? Now, why did you choose
20	to report well let's go to the bottom here, the total
21	likelihood ratios. Let me word it this way. Is the reason you
22	chose to report out the 49 million to 1 number because you had
23	been given information that the defendant in this case, the
24	known sample is African American?
25	A No. I actually have no idea the race of anyone when I run
	Ч

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2720 Page 224 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	the sample. It's the most conservative number out of the three
2	populations that's generated, so that's the number that's
3	reported out.
4	Q So if you used the Caucasian data set, the number is even
5	bigger, the likelihood ratio is bigger, right?
6	A Yes. In our previous or my previous reports and in the
7	current random match reports, all three numbers for each of the
8	populations are a given. But because we use STRmix now we just
9	report out the most conservative number.
10	Q So this E7 means what versus E9 and E8?
11	A So the E7 is the statistic that was generated or the
12	likelihood ratio that was generated for the African American
13	population, the E to the 9th is for the Caucasian population,
14	and the Hispanic was for E8.
15	Q That's just a mathematical notation indicating times ten to
16	the power of whatever number is listed?
17	A Yes.
18	Q Let me back out, please. Last on this page, just go to the
19	column. So this 49 million number, you've actually rounded
20	down to 49 million from what's reported there, right?
21	A Yes. We do only report out two significant figures, so
22	that's why it's 49.
23	Q That's calculated by all these likelihood ratios from the
24	individual loci.
25	A Yes.
l	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2721 Page 225 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

_	
1	Q Let's go to the next page, please. Ms. Kloet asked
2	Dr. Buckleton some questions earlier about these parameters.
3	Let's look at those briefly. Did you input these settings, the
4	drop-in cap and the drop-in frequency, this 400 number and the
5	.453 number?
6	A No, these are parameters that were generated during the
7	validation process, and this is what all of the samples run
8	through STRmix are run with. I actually don't have clearance
9	to alter these samples, or these numbers, and if they were to
10	be altered, they would be in bold to signify that they were not
11	the same as the original parameters. However, I do not have
12	that ability to do that.
13	Q And the next page. Ms. Kloet also highlighted some of
14	these peak heights. In this column right here that were below
15	400, that drop-in cap, is that right?
16	A Yes.
17	Q What's the significance of them being below 400?
18	A Really there is not much significance that many of them are
19	below 400. 400 just happens to be our drop-in cap. Meaning
20	that if there is a peak that is detected blow 400, the software
21	does consider it to be potential drop-in. However, just
22	because it's 400 doesn't mean that it's drop-in. The software
23	also is considering the possibility that it's stutter of some
24	sort or is it a possible real allele that could be attributed
25	to a contributor in the case. So it does consider every option

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2722 Page 226 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	and then weighs those options based on the profile as a whole.
2	Q Is there anything else you would like to highlight for the
3	Court in Exhibit 26 before I turn back to 25?
4	A Just that 26 also has where on page 7, the last page, is
5	the reference profile from 2AX to show that this is the profile
6	that was compared to the original evidence. And so this is
7	also checked on review to make sure that the right profile is
8	compared to the evidence.
9	Q So it's just listing here the specific alleles at each of
10	these loci.
11	A Yes. Known samples don't take peak heights into
12	consideration so that's why none of them are listed; they only
13	take the allele types into consideration.
14	Q Let's go to 25, please. We have also heard some testimony
15	about 25 today. This is a document you produced in the course
16	of doing the STRmix analysis in this case?
17	A Yes.
18	Q Can we zoom in, Ms. Miller, on that area, please? Now,
19	there are three contributors listed, based on your
20	determination that there were three, that STRmix should assume
21	three contributors, is that right?
22	A Yes. Based on my interpretation of the profile, I believed
23	that these contributor percentages did represent what I was
24	observing in the profile as a whole where there was a more
25	major contributor, as well as a middle contributor, and then

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2723 Page 227 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	again a minor contributor.
2	Q And you've listed the measured mixture or proportions here,
3	correct, at 68 percent, 25 percent, and 7 percent.
4	THE COURT: Does the fact that those three numbers add
5	up to 100 percent confirm that there were three contributors or
6	not?
7	THE WITNESS: That number, if there were four there,
8	the percentages would also add up to 100 percent. If there
9	were two, the percentages
10	THE COURT: Okay.
11	THE WITNESS: So it's just saying that the percentage
12	of each individual that contributed to the sample. So the
13	sample as a whole is 100 percent, and this breaks down what
14	each contributor approximately contributed.
15	THE COURT: Okay.
16	MR. PRESANT: Do you have an opinion, Ms. Smith, on
17	which of these three contributors is the defendant, assuming
18	that he is in fact in the mixture?
19	THE WITNESS: When I did the comparison first, so
20	before I actually run it through STRmix, I actually look at the
21	electropherograms not only to determine number of contributors
22	but I do my own comparison to look to see if I could visually
23	exclude someone so I don't have to use STRmix. Or I also look
24	through to see is there drop-out in how does this known sample
25	look compared to the evidence. So I make a conclusion just

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2724 Page 228 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

-	
1	like I always have before I run the sample. The sample then is
2	entered into STRmix and confirms my conclusion if the person is
3	there or not. And originally when I looked at the
4	electropherogram, I did associate item 2AX as the most minor
5	contributor, and STRmix then confirmed my conclusion.
6	BY MR. PRESANT:
7	Q So the sample for comparison, the defendant's sample, you
8	believe to be the 7 percent, correct?
9	A Yes.
10	Q What about sex, are you able to make a sex determination
11	with respect to either contributor 1 or contributor 2?
12	A Generally, again looking at the electropherogram as a
13	whole, I'm able to look at the amelogenin, which is the sex
14	defining chromosome, and generally if the X is larger in the XY
15	combination, that may indicate a potential female contributor
16	is predominantly contributing to this sample, and in this case
17	there was a significant imbalance with the XY. So based on
18	looking at the profile, in my opinion the predominant donor was
19	a female in this case. And I knew at least one of contributor
20	2 or 3 had to be a male because there was also a Y present as
21	well as there was a type present at DY, which is also another
22	male indicator chromosome. So I knew before comparing anything
23	that there was at least one male present out of this mixture.
24	Q And that male would be the defendant if he is in the
25	mixture, correct?

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2725 Page 229 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1			
1	A Yes.		
2	And your opinion then with respect to contributor 1 is that		
3	that's likely a female?		
4	A In my opinion, yes, contributor 1 is predominantly the		
5	female.		
6	Q And what contributor 2, can you make a conclusion as for		
7	sex for contributor 2?		
8	A I would not make a conclusion on contributor 2.		
9	Q Now, is this 7 percent number acceptable because of the		
10	internal validation studies showing STRmix can be used in the		
11	Michigan State Police laboratory down to levels where the minor		
12	contributor is below 7 percent?		
13	A Yes.		
14	Q There's also been testimony today about this number right		
15	here, the Gelman-Rubin conversions diagnostic. Do you recall		
16	hearing that testimony? You were in the courtroom, right?		
17	A Yes.		
18	Q Why did you settle on a run of STRmix where this diagnostic		
19	was 1.41?		
20	A So according to the 2.11 protocol there are diagnostics		
21	that you look at. The primary diagnostic isn't always is the		
22	contributor percentages does it appear to make sense as well as		
23	the genotype breakdowns. The secondary diagnostics that are to		
24	be considered is the Gelman-Rubin convergence, as well as		
25	allele and stutter variance, and the average likelihood or		

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2726 Page 230 of 237

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

16

17

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

average log likelihood. Those numbers aren't the end all be all and they are to be considered as a whole, and our manual does say that 1.2 is generally an indicative indication that the chains did converge. However, being that is slightly above 1.2, is not a big deal because the ultimate is does the weight of the breakdown of the evidence make sense, and then once the comparison was run, does the individual likelihoods at each location make sense.

So just because one diagnostic is slightly out it doesn't cancel the other 7 or 8 diagnostics that you look at. I have actually had a run where the Gelman-Rubin was at 3.87 but the overall breakdown and likelihood ratios made sense and it was because of the other minor donor that slightly elevated it, but overall the run made sense so it was able to be reported out.

THE COURT: When you say made sense, what, is that a subjective determination by the analyst?

THE WITNESS: Yes. Made sense in a term that it did 18 what I expected it to do. So if in this run say with the 19 contributor proportions there, it would have said that 20 contributors 2 and 3 both generated around 15 percent, and then 21 contributor 1 generated 7 percent or 70 percent. That 22 23 breakdown would not have made sense to me because I can tell by looking at the electropherogram that there is a major, a mid 24 contributor, as well as a minor contributor. So when I say 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2727 Page 231 of 237

AMBER SMITH - DIRECT EXAMINATION - MR. PRESANT

1	made sense, it means that it made sense with what I was		
2	observing in the electropherogram. And once I did the		
3	comparison, and based on looking at the individual LRs at each		
4	individual locus, those numbers weren't anywhere outside of the		
5	scope that I would have expected them to be.		
6	BY MR. PRESANT:		
7	Q Is there anything else you would like to highlight for the		
8	Court in Government's Exhibit 25?		
9	A Just again that the evidence input file does represent the		
10	stutter filters off and that all those numbers are checked by a		
11	technical reviewer to make sure they were inputted correctly		
12	and that there is data present where there should be data		
13	present.		
14	THE COURT: And I think we are going to wrap it up		
15	there, Mr. Presant.		
16	MR. PRESANT: Your Honor, if I may I may have one or		
17	two more questions then I'm done with my direct.		
18	THE COURT: Okay.		
19	MR. PRESANT: Thank you. Ms. Smith, in your career as		
20	a forensic DNA analyst, have you testified of likelihood ratios		
21	before?		
22	THE WITNESS: I have.		
23	BY MR. PRESANT:		
24	Q How long have you been testifying to likelihood ratios?		
25	A I have been a forensic scientist for 12 plus years, and I		
19 20 21 22 23 24	MR. PRESANT: Thank you. Ms. Smith, in your career a forensic DNA analyst, have you testified of likelihood ratio before? THE WITNESS: I have. BY MR. PRESANT: Q How long have you been testifying to likelihood ratios?		

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2728 Page 232 of 237

used likelihood ratios in St. Louis, so I have been testifying 1 and running them since 2006. 2 MR. PRESANT: That's all I have, Your Honor. 3 THE COURT: Thank you. You may step down right now, 4 Ms. Smith. We are going to have to invite you back tomorrow 5 for cross-examination. 6 Counsel, what I would like to do before we adjourn is 7 to go through the, to make sure we have the exhibits correctly, 8 which ones have been offered and admitted, and I'm going to ask 9 the clerk to read her list off and once she's finished with 10 that, would you please indicate whether you have anything 11 different from what she has. 12 13 THE LAW CLERK: Do you want the ones, just the ones admitted? 14 THE COURT: Yes. 15 THE LAW CLERK: Okay. Those are for the government, 16 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 18, 19, 23, 25, 17 26, 27, and 28. 18 THE COURT: Is that what you have, Mr. Presant? 19 MR. PRESANT: That's what I have, Your Honor. 20 THE COURT: Thank you. 21 THE LAW CLERK: And for the defense I have G and CC. 22 23 MS. KLOET: Yes, Your Honor. And just to make the record clear, the Defense Exhibit F that Your Honor hesitated 24 to admit I believe has now been admitted through the 25

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2729 Page 233 of 237

1	Government's Exhibit 8. Government's Exhibit 8. So that issue
2	is resolved.
3	THE COURT: Thank you. Is there anything else we need
4	to cover before we adjourn for the day?
5	MR. PRESANT: Not from the government.
6	MS. KLOET: Give me one second, Your Honor. Just give
7	me a second to I think we are all set. Thank you.
8	THE COURT: Let's be back here ready to start promptly
9	at 9:00 o'clock tomorrow morning.
10	THE LAW CLERK: All rise. Court is adjourned.
11	(Proceedings concluded, 4:34 p.m.)
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2730 Page 234 of 237

1	INDEX		
2	Government Witnesses:	Page	
3	JOHN BUCKLETON		
4	Direct Examination by Mr. Presant	13	
5	Cross-Examination by Ms. Kloet	89	
6	Redirect Examination by Mr. Presant	132	
7			
8	JEFFREY NYE		
9	Direct Examination by Mr. Presant	143	
10	Cross-Examination by Ms. Kloet	194	
11			
12	AMBER SMITH		
13	Direct Examination by Mr. Presant	205	
14			
15			
16			
17			
18			
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2731 Page 235 of 237

1	Gove	rnment Exhibits:	Admitted
2	1	Buckleton CV	15
3	4	validation studies	53
4	5	validation studies	53
5	12	validation studies	53
6	23	validation studies	53
7	13	list of labs using STRmix	60
8	15	Iyer/Lund paper	61
9	18	Buckleton paper	63
10	28	accepted Buckleton response	63
11	17	Dr. Adams report	66
12	27	Metropolis-Hastings algorithms	73
13	14	miscodes on STRmix	77
14	2	Nye CV	144
15	19	SWGDAM guidelines	148
16	10	MSP internal validation	174
17	11	MSP Procedure & Training Manual	188
18	3	Amber Smith CV	206
19	6	electropherograms	211
20	7	electropherograms	211
21	9	lab report	221
22	8	Word Pad file	223
23	25	deconvolution file	223
24	26	PDF of file	223
25			

Case 1:17-cr-00130-JTN ECF No. 77 filed 06/07/18 PageID.2732 Page 236 of 237

	-		
1	Defense Exhibits		
2	CC	Access to STRmix files	139
3	G	ScienceDirect article	139
4			
5			
6			
7			
8			
9			
10			
11			
12			
13			
14			
15			
16			
17			
18			
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			
	<u> </u>		

REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE I, Kathy J. Anderson, Official Court Reporter for the United States District Court for the Western District of Michigan, appointed pursuant to the provisions of Title 28, United States Code, Section 753, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a full, true and correct transcript of the proceedings had in the within entitled and numbered cause on the date hereinbefore set forth; and I do further certify that the foregoing transcript has been prepared by me or under my direction. /s/ Kathy J. Anderson Kathy J. Anderson, RPR, FCRR U.S. District Court Reporter 412 Federal Building Grand Rapids, Michigan 49503